

Gc
929.2
H5332h
1598218

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01360 0884



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/familytrailsacro00higd>

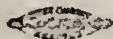
Family Trails Across America

Higday
Ridgeway
Gannaway
Benefield
Van Slyck
Warren
Robertson
and Allied Lines



HAMILTON HIGDAY,
Compiler

PIGOTT-WASHINGTON PRESS
Seattle, Washington
1933



CONTENTS

PART I.—HIGDAY FAMILY

	Page
Facing the Frontier, by Hamilton Higday.....	5
Beginnings of the Higday Family, by Ann E. Rowley.....	9
George Higday (1772-1843) and his Descendants.....	12
Appendix I.	
1. George Higday in the Revolutionary Records.....	24
2. Attack on British Ships in Hudson River.....	27
3. The Name "Higday"	29
4. Lord Mulford (Brackett) Tradition	29
5. The Higday Family in New York State.....	30
6. Military Lands in Western New York.....	33
7. Land Holdings of Geo. Higday in Cortland Co.....	34
8. The Higday (Higsbee) Family in the West Indies.....	35
9. Tortola and the West Indies Pirates.....	36
10. Miserva Higday Warren (1817-1882).....	37
11. Dr. Thompkins Higday of La Porte.....	39
12. The Old Santa Fe Trail, etc.	40
13. Philip Van Slyck Family	42
14. Peter Van Slyck in the Revolution	43
15. The Van Slycks of Kinderhook	44
16. Early Recollections of Evansville	47
17. Hamilton M. Higday—Chronology	48
18. Some Published Articles of Hamilton Higday.....	50

PART II—RIDGEWAY FAMILY

Ridgeway Genealogy.....	54
Appendix II.	
(A) Ridgway-Ridgeway Descent in England.....	59
(B) Sally Ann Benefield	60
(C) Benefield Family	62
(D) Simon Summers, Revolutionary Soldier.....	62
(E) Roger Nevitt, Early Emigrant	63
(F) Penn's First Voyage to America	63
(G) Ridgeway Coat of Arms	63

PART III—GANNAWAY FAMILY

An Introduction, By William Shepard	65
Robertson Gannaway (1839-1928)—Ancestors and Descendants.....	69
Appendix III	
(A) Origin of the Family	73
(B) Revolutionary War Records	74
(C) Theodrick C. Gannaway Papers.....	74
(D) Kavanagh-Shepard-Wright Line	80
(E) Jeffrey Robertson Line	81
(F) Capt. Hugh Norvell	84
(G) Governor Brownlow of Tennessee	84
(H) The 30th Iowa Regiment	85
(I) Robertson Gannaway	86
L'Envoi	87

1. PARENTS	2. GRANDPARENTS	3. GREAT-GRAND-PARENTS	4. GREAT-GREAT-GRANDPARENTS	5. GREAT-GREAT-GREAT-GRANDPARENTS	6. 4th GREAT-GRANDPARENTS
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> George Higday - - - - - 1772, N. Y. Elizabeth Dunham, 1781 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> George Higday, in Rev. Elizabeth Smith - - - - - 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> "Lord Mulford"? England
	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> William Higday - 1852, Wisconsin 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Hamilton Higday - 1815, N. Y. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Philip Van Slyck - 1793, N. Y. Abi Rider, 1799, Conn. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Peter J. Van Slyck, in Rev. Elizabeth Barheyt 	
		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Eliza C. Van Slyck 1822, N. Y. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> John Ridgeway - - 1792, N. J. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Timothy Ridgeway - - - N. J. in Rev. Micha Johnson 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Richard Ridgeway, N.J.
		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Daniel Ridgeway - 1822, Ohio 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Ruth Nevitt - - - 1792, Va. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Isaac Nevitt Rachel Barrett 	
Hamilton Higday -			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> John Benefield - - 1782, Ky. Rebecca Summers - 1792 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Robert Benefield, in Rev. - Louise Ann Stuart Simon Summers, in Rev. Leah Lawe 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> John Benefield in Rev., Ga.
1878, Iowa	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Sarah Ann Ridgeway 1859, Indiana 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Sally Ann Benefield 1827, Indiana 			
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> William Gannaway 1783, Va. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> William Gannaway - - - 1747, Va. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> John Gannaway 1720, Va., son of John Gannaway and Zaida Larriategui, Spain, Mary MacGregor, Scotland
				<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Elizabeth Wright - - - - Va. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Archibald Wright, son Geo. Wright, Va., Elizabeth Shepard, 1724, daughter Saml. Shepard, 1695 Mary Kavanaugh
		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> John Gannaway - - 1814, Ky. Nancy Zion, 1822 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Sallie Gannaway - 1786, Va. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Gregory Gannaway, 1753, Va., in Rev. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Jeffrey Robertson, 1736, Va. Sarah Norvell, Va., dau. Geo. Norvell
Bertha Gannaway	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Robertson Gannaway 1839, Iowa Rosa Minard, 1851, Iowa 				
1882, Iowa					

ANCESTRAL CHART OF HAROLD ROBERTSON HIGDAY (AND SISTERS, DOROTHY ROSE HIGDAY AND HELEN LOUISE HIGDAY)

PART I

HIGDAY FAMILY

FACING THE FRONTIER

By HAMILTON HIGDAY

Not everyone is interested in identifying kindred or in locating the people and the places from which he sprung. Some may fear finding "a felon hanging on the family tree." In tracing the blood-stream back to Colonial immigrants and beyond, there is indeed a fair chance of such a discovery, for when Blackstone was penning his Commentaries on the Laws of England, in 1765, he said there were at least one hundred sixty crimes punishable by death! Other minds, however, find a reflected glory in the ancient kings, nobility and great names in their line—forgetful of the engulfing dilution of blood whether computed mathematically or considered biologically. "Each child of this generation has twice as many ancestors as either parent—that is (counting from the 12th Century) 134,217,724, in all of which incalculable number no one would have died in infancy or without issue ... A "boasted line of descent" is, therefore, only the merest fragment of a man's genealogy." (David Starr Jordan, *Your Family Tree*, page 15.) As Albert Edward Wiggam points out in a recent book, "The commonest man can soon find both heroes and gallows' birds in his ancestry by going back just a few generation"; and the evolutionist can smilingly quote Robert Louis Stevenson's *Memories and Portraits* to the effect that "Each has his own tree of ancestors, but at the top of all sits Probably Arboreal."

Ibsen, in *Ghosts*, makes his character say, "What we have inherited from our fathers and mothers is not all that 'walks in us.'" "Ancestry never gathers grapes from thorns, nor figs from thistles," and it perennially appears that time cannot wither nor custom stale man's belief that "blood will tell." Nevertheless, no less an authority on eugenics than the above-quoted Wiggam says: "It is far better to have a mother and father of good health and sound common sense than to have the whole French and English nobility and all the Pilgrim forefathers in your ancestry of long ago, because practically everybody, whether genius or fool, can claim this biological distinction.

* * *

The Higdays and allied families apparently wasted very little time mooning over their forbears or in recording the names and deeds of their sires. The compiler of the recent *Henry Adams Genealogy* thus analyzed the American pioneers: "The stern struggle for existence in developing a wild and savage infested wilderness, providing for a prolific posterity, and establishing a new nation absorbed the thoughts and energies of our ancestors to the exclusion of such matters as ancestral history." Dimly we see the progenitors of the Family sailing ships, and building them, on the Atlantic coast at about the period of the Revolution—some of them serving in the hastily enrolled Militia under whatever colors were hoisted to signify their resentment of the British Parliament's denial of self-determination. There is a suggestion, too, that some of the name were amassing fortunes in the West Indies, possibly by the practice of piracy!

A hundred and fifty years have passed since then. The head of the "York State" line located Military Bounty Lands in the wilderness, cleared

and burned the hickory woods in order to sell "potash" for specie required to pay taxes. In the early 'forties we see the exodus of the Higday clan out beyond the Great Lakes, locating homesteads in Southern Wisconsin, facing another frontier, making other clearings and erecting new log houses for new families in the new land. The War of the Rebellion found some of them in the Union armies, and thereafter joining in the movement out across the Mississippi, helping to create new islands of population on free or cheap lands. Thus they added their weight to the Winning of the West at the period when railway promoters and builders of mechanical grain harvesters were giving momentum to the conquest of the continent.

A little later the vanguard of the name-bearers and detachments of their relatives were found out on the buffalo-grass plains; cow-punching, capturing and taming wild mustangs, building sod-houses on preemption claims, and as land agents in Kansas or Oklahoma busily locating newcomers who swarmed in on prairie schooners. Quite generally, though, members of the Family were content to get a foothold on the land and remain farmers. The English yeomen and Dutch bauer inheritance did not inspire them into great adventures, spectacular struggles or conspicuous notoriety. They marched in the ranks, leaving pomp and circumstance to others. They formed a sturdy and dependable background in the succession of new Wests. They were often, perhaps generally, of the type which suggested that the Dutch strain outcropped as the Mendellian dominant.

* * *

As the Higday Family migrated by easy stages, from the Atlantic to the Pacific, the newer generations moving in successive waves of unrest, pausing and pioneering in settlements ever farther west, they carried the tradition of their descent from English nobility—the run-away daughter of a certain Lord Mulford. The tale was told to the children of the Family in the log cabins of Western New York; in the old homesteads on the Wisconsin prairies; in sod shanties on the buffalo-grass plains; in the irrigated valleys of the Rocky Mountains; and finally, on the far edge of the continent amid the giant firs and cedars of the rain-swept Northwest. Out of a distant Golden Age, by right of a descending blood stream, this romance was their very own! Who shall say what ambition and courage these oft-told tales nurtured among the youth, who were thereby enabled to tint poverty and sordid surroundings with iridescent dreams?

The compiler's concrete interest in Higday genealogy began in 1896. He notes, with a shock, that this was the year McKinley was elected president. A search through *Burke's Peerage* and other genealogies then in the Omaha Public Library failed to reveal any "Lord Mulford Brackett," or even the name "Higday" in directories of the larger American cities. A multigraphed questionnaire to relatives resulted. The responses obtained he has kept during the ensuing thirty-seven years. The Family Tree has grown much larger than it was at the end of the Nineteenth Century!

A brief chronicle of the writer's own career may help to interpret if it does not justify the present compilation:

My boyhood was spent mostly in Western Kansas—until I was thirteen—among the sod dugouts and pine-board shanties, the cattle corrals and cow-chip fuel piles of the short-grass country—riding cow ponies, listening to the coyote orchestras, studying the star-sown heavens—wearing patched, made-over clothes, trudging miles to school—reading the *Youth's Companion* and a few treasured books such as *On Honour's Roll*, *Todd's Student's Manual*, *First Steps in Scientific Knowledge*—dreaming dreams and seeing visions. With my horse-loving father I kept "bachelor's roost" among the sandhills of the Arkansas river and searched for relics of the "Lone Tree Massacre" along the old Santa Fe Trail—that historic caravan route of the Southwest. It was inevitable that in imagination I should re-enact Indian-and-immigrant tragedies as I raced barefoot along the barb-wire fencing, sabering off sunflower heads—often suffering unexpected defeat and real wounds from cactus and sandburs, perhaps escaping greater dangers from lurking rattlesnakes in sagebrush clumps.

In 1900 I visited the old Wisconsin home in Rock County, met members of other branches of the Higday family who had lingered there, and sought to reconstruct the tapestry of their trail-making across the older half of the continent—an intriguing fabric, as full of romance as some Oriental pattern, for youth looks backward for thrills as well as forward to anticipate the millennial dawn just suffusing the East! Then, and again in 1904, I met Ann Elizabeth Rowley, the “historian of the Higdays,” and heard from her lips episodes in the lives of the colorful frontierswoman, “Aunt Minerva,” of the distinguished and philanthropic “Uncle Thompkins, of La Porte,” and of the great-grandmother, “Betsy Dunham, of York State.” Pieced among these reminiscences was the tradition my own father had carried from his schoolboy days at La Porte: that he had had three ancestors in the Revolution, the Higday great-grandsire having been a sailor and “helped burn a British warship near New York.”

* * *

Having acquired a coveted degree at Yale in 1903, and served Col. Frank O. Lowden at Chicago through an exciting campaign for the Illinois governorship, I was invited to the University of Wisconsin in 1904-05, by Dr. Richard T. Ely, the eminent economist. Here it was my fortune to be a student under Prof. Frederick Jackson Turner, author of those masterly essays on *The Influence of the Frontier in American History*, and to participate in his seminar out of which grew the book *The Rise of the New West*. Here I read Theodore Roosevelt’s dramatic *Winning the West*, and other literary landmarks of American history. Thus was laid the foundation for later appreciation of Hamlin Garland’s panoramic word-pictures of the pioneer Midwest—his *Boy*, *Daughter*, and *Trailmakers of the Middle Border*; the epic novels of Rollvaag (*Giants in the Earth*) and Bess Street-er Aldrich (*With a Lantern in Her Hand*); and of such scholarly interpretations as Dr. Frederic L. Paxson’s *Last American Frontier*, and Percy Boynton’s *Rediscovery of the Frontier*. Thus, in college days the philosophy of the westward movement of families replaced the fancies and emotions of a poverty-cursed boyhood among the sandhills of the Arkansas River valley.

* * *

The stir of the frontier-seeking blood in my veins, no doubt, led me westward (by rail) over the trail along which the ox-drawn covered wagon had toiled, to set up housekeeping with my Iowa high school sweetheart, on Puget Sound, a part of another American trek which, in two decades made Los Angeles, Oakland, Portland and Seattle cities of the first magnitude in the urban constellation. Thus interest in the Gannaway name was linked to my own Higday, Ridgeway, Van Slyck, Rider and Dunham ancestors—which explains the scope of this publication.

There is no complete genealogy. The “family tree” is not only a fan of forebears, but is a web of life—with knots marking each twenty-five years—woven, as the novelist-historian, H. G. Wells, computes it, back to the Ice Age four hundred generations ago!

* * *

“Where do we go from here?” The post-world-war citizen of the United States rides on rubber over endlessly ramifying ribbons of concrete; dashes through the air on hawk-like Boeing transport planes. Music and news and a mail-order culture has been democratized. The gates have been closed against immigration—the registering turnstile admits few to “the melting pot”—and the eugenics enthusiast finds an ally in organized labor.

During the World War, while business manager of Seattle’s \$10,000,000 system of publicly-owned and operated ocean terminals, waterside warehouses and municipal ferries, I visioned that the vast sweeps of Siberia would become “Another Canada” and that the Anglo-Saxon breed with its mechanical genius would peacefully penetrate and largely dominate that sparsely populated portion of the north temperate zone. Came then the Bolshevik revolution, and

now the Japanese thrust through Manchuria. The stars and stripes were once hoisted over Formosa; now we are pledged to pull them down in the Philippines. Perhaps the reclamation of the tropics will be the next challenge to the Nordic blood and the much-sought "substitute for war" in appeal to adventurous youth.

At any rate, like Balboa, the Americans (and the Higdays and their allies among them), have reached the Pacific. They have gloried in facing the frontier and wrestling with the problems thereof. They will not weep because there are no more lands to conquer politically. The triumphs of their technology will surely not doom this American energy to decay. The greatest good of the greatest number may be achieved by some reasonable regimentation. Unduly acquisitive individualism may be harnessed for social teamwork, the masses led by informative persuasion, but the free frontier will not soon die out of our blood. No self-constituted Committee, asserting communistic dictatorship or arising out of racketeering contempt for the common rights of self-supporting individuals, will rule the children of America while a vestige of the fearless spirit and self-governing vigilance of the Old West remains among us.

HAMILTON HIGDAY.

Seattle, Washington, April 10, 1933.

"Industrious persons, by exact and scrupulous diligence and observation, out of Monuments, Names, Words, Proverbs, Traditions, Private Records and Evidences, Fragments of Stories, Passages of Books... and the like, do save and recover somewhat from the deluge of time."—Bacon's Advancement of Learning (Title page quotation, "Hufeland's Westchester County during the American Revolution.")

THE BEGINNINGS OF THE HIGDAY FAMILY

"George Higday's father—whose given name, place and birth or residence, I never knew—was a sailor, or rather, I think they have told me, owned sailing vessels and at times would be very wealthy; at other times very poor.

"He died in one of his poor spells, leaving a wife and several small children without a dollar, in a new country; but what part, I don't think is now known. They had a very hard time to get along, and their education was entirely neglected.

"Our grandfather, George, picked out by himself enough to read, in a way, and write. He would read by spelling out each word, letter by letter, before pronouncing it, excepting a few of the smaller words. It would seem to come to him what it was, he would pronounce it, and go on.

"One would naturally suppose he was not very well informed on passing events; but it was said to be not so. He was a keen observer, had a good memory, and was a fair conversationalist. Besides, he liked to read, and though the process was necessarily slow, he would keep persistently at it until he would accomplish a good deal. He liked to sit by his desk, or window and read aloud, though no one was supposed to be near to listen. But I, child that I was, have sat quietly by the hour listening to the quaint and earnestly-rendered sentences as they fell from his lips. I don't think I had the least idea what he was reading about; but his tone of voice, spelling or commencing to spell, every word, and the waiting to thoroughly understand every part before leaving it, is still fresh in my mind.

"I was but nine years old when he died. My mother, Jane Higday Taggart, told me she had never heard him speak a cross word in his family. But I am far in advance of my story.

"To go back: He used to tell of one summer when he was quite a lad; he worked the whole summer for his board and a pair of tow breeches. He had but one pair, and when they needed mending, would climb in the barn loft, take off his pants, curl down in the hay, and mend them himself. When he wanted to write to his mother, he had to hunt such words as he knew how to spell well enough to make her understand him.

Military Land Grant

"He finally drifted to New York City, learned the ship carpenter trade at which he worked some time. About 1797 or '98 he had an opportunity to buy a soldier's land grant, 600 acres, before taking out a State's 100 and survey, 50, if I have it right, leaving 450 acres for a farm. He had his choice of three such grants. So, armed with description of location, he started for the then "far western wilds." The first one visited was where the city of Auburn now stands. He had hardly stepped over the boundary when he saw a large snake hanging on a bush; a few steps further he found another. He thought that was too many snakes for comfort, so looked no farther..

"The next one was on the Hudson River Bottoms, which appeared to him at that time to be so low and marshy it would be unhealthy and aguey to live there. We all know now that some of the finest farming lands in the state lie along the bottoms of that river.

Located in Solon

"He then started for Solon, Cortland County, where the other grant was located back on the hills, which he found covered with such a luxuriant growth of vegetation and heavy timber he thought would be the

bonanza. He bought it and went sturdily to work to make a home. It proved the poorest lot of the three. I don't know how long he staid there at that time, but he must have cleared a piece of ground and raised one crop at least, for the next thing I remember in the story is, he had built a sort of shanty or hut to live in, in which he put a bin for oats.

"He was thirty miles from mill, and ten to the nearest neighbor where he had to go to grind his ax. It was through heavy timber. He went on foot with nothing to guide him except the trees he blazed as he went along.

"It was while he was away on one of those journeys that a bear broke down the door of his shanty, dug into the oat bin, found and devoured his winter's supply of meat—which consisted of smoked ham. That, and most likely other things, so discouraged him he decided to go back to the city and let the country grow up awhile without him, and he would resume his trade.

"That, I think, must have been about 1799. In 1799 he married Elizabeth Dunham (or Betsy, as she was then called) and nine years from the time he left the farm, or from the time he first went on to it, he moved back—in 1807. This date, and the date of his marriage, is correct.

"He then had a wife and three children, one having died in the city. My mother, or 'Aunt Jane' as she is now called, was about a year old at the time. Grandmother was in the habit of going out to help pile brush. One day, having spread a nice soft blanket for the baby to play on, she worked at the brush while grandfather felled more trees. On glancing to see if baby was all right, what was her horror to see the tree he was at work on start to fall directly over where the child sat. With a rush and scream she reached and succeeded in getting her just outside of danger line, when the tree struck the blanket, tearing it into shreds and crushing it into the earth.

Relatives in the West Indies

"Some years after, one of his brothers died, leaving him about \$2,000 in the care of another brother. He went to the West Indies to see about it; found the brother-in-trust had left for parts unknown, taking the money with him. He was never heard from after. Another brother there felt so badly over it he gave him a hogshead of rum, which netted him about \$50, not enough to pay the expenses of the journey there.

"It seems the West Indies have considerable to do in the family history at that time. A sister of grandfather living there, married a man by the name of Brackett, who was said to be very wealthy. It was his girls who were in New York City when our Aunt Eliza (the Ann Eliza of the record) was there learning the milliner's trade. This is all there is known of the Bracketts.

"To go back again: While grandfather was living in the city, a brother from the West Indies came to see him, bringing his colored servant with him. It was the time of the very first frosts in early autumn. The servant came in one morning shivering as with the ague, saying "Oh, Masser, I shall freeze!" He bought an overcoat for him, saying "How is that?" He shivered as hard as ever. On adding a pair of gloves he seemed no nearer warm. So he put a second overcoat on him, when the man said, "That is good, I'll be warm now!"

The Name Higday

"And right here let me say, I think the reason there are so few Higdays to be found is that our grandfather must have been separated from the rest of his brothers and sisters while still quite young, and probably because he was with his mother, he had his father's books and

papers, so spelled his name as he found it there; while the others, having nothing to go by, and living near others of similar name, thought it was like their own, and spelled it like them. Part of them spelled their name Higley, and part Higby, thereby making it very difficult to trace the relationship at this late day.

Dr. Higday of La Porte

"Tradition gives great wealth to the West Indies branch of the family. Among George Higday's descendent, Dr. Thompkins Higday accumulated the most money. He graduated from Rush Medical College, then located at La Porte, Indiana; (but which several years after was removed to Chicago where it still remains) after that he spent one year in the Medical College of Philadelphia—then settled permanently at La Porte. During his years of study he taught school in the vacations to defray expenses at college—one time going to South Carolina for the purpose.

"Aunt Jane, or Jane Higday, was born in New York City, July 30, 1806. Moved with her parents to Cortland County in 1807. Was married to George Taggart in March, 1829. Moved to Wisconsin in June, 1844. Died November 16, 1890, at Evansville, where she had lived nearly 50 years.

The Lord Mulford Tradition

"All we know of Lord Mulford (The Brackett part comes in three generations later and has no connection whatever with Lord Mulford) is, that George Higday's grandmother was a daughter of Lord Mulford, and becoming enamored of her father's coachman, ran away from home, was married and came to America. I think the man's name was Smith. Her daughter married a Higday, the first in the family, and George Higday's father."

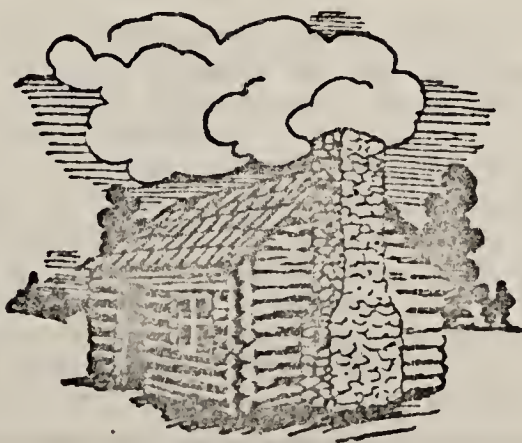
ANN ELIZABETH ROWLEY,
Evansville, Wisconsin, February 20, 1897.

This is the tradition of our Grandfather's (George Higday's) family so far as my brother, A. A. Taggart, and myself can remember our parents' talk.

I was 64 February 15th, 1897.

ANN E. ROWLEY.

(NOTE BY B. A. HIGDAY: There seems to be a difference of opinion about Dr. T. Higday being in the army in the rebellion. Jennie Huntsman can give you more than anyone else of the history of the Higdays, for she lived with Dr. Higday at La Porte, when he tried to get up a history of our family once before.)



George Higday (1772-1843) of Cortland County, New York And his Descendants

GEORGE HIGDAY, born Jan. 1, 1772; died Mar. 11, 1843, at McGrawville, Cortland County, New York (son of George Higday and Elizabeth Smith(?); Revolutionary soldier). Married Nov. 3, 1799, to

ELIZABETH DUNHAM, born Feb. 26(26), 1781; died Sept. 21, 1855, at La Porte, Indiana. "The family, after Jane, were all born and brought up on the farm at Solon, Cortland County, New York."

- I. ELIZA ANN, born May 29, 1801; died Sept. 22, 1846, at Evansville, Wis.
- II. HENRY DANIEL, born Nov. 18, 1802; died Nov. —, 1860, at Evansville, Wis.
- III. WILLIAM FRANKS, born Mar. 23, 1805; died Nov. 12, 1806, New York city.
- IV. JANE, born July 30, 1806; died Nov. 16, 1890, at Evansville, Wis.
- V. WILLIAM FRANKS 2d, born Mar. 22, 1808; died —, at Wichita, Kans.
- VI. WASHINGTON, born Jan. 30, 1810; died July 1, 1875, at Evansville, Wis.
- VII. GEORGE, born Jan. 28, 1812; died May 6, 1865, at La Porte, Ind.
- VIII. JOSEPH, born Aug. 15, 1813; died June 10, 1820, at Solon, N. Y.
- IX. HAMILTON, born Mar. 28, 1815; died July 31, 1867, at Evansville, Wis.
- X. MINERVA, born June 26, 1817; died Sept. 21, 1882, at Perry, Iowa.
- XI. THOMPkins, born Aug. 19, 1820; died Oct. 5, 1876, at La Porte, Ind.
- XII. HANNAH ELIZABETH, born July 20, 1822; died Feb. 19, 1846, at —

I. ELIZA ANN HIGDAY TAGGART FAMILY

I. ELIZA ANN HIGDAY, born May 28, 1801; died Sept. 22, 1846, at Evansville, Rock County, Wis.; married *Hiram Taggart* at Solon, N. Y. (who died Nov. 4, 1857, at Evansville, Wis.) Had 5 children:

1. Infant, died 1831.
2. GEORGE H., born Jan., 1833; died June 20, 1894, at Evansville, Wis; blacksmith; married Celestia A. Siver.
 - (1) Lizzie C., married *John Lemmel*.
 - i. John;
 - ii. Paul.
 - iii. Taggart, born 1888.
 - (2) William G. (or George W.).
 - i. Carl, born 1894;
 - ii. Grace, born 1897;
 - iii. Percy, born 1901.
3. MARY JEANIE ("Jenny"), b. 1837; m. *Wm. Harrison Huntsman*; sawmill business, Paragould, Ark.; no children
4. ANN ELIZA, b. Mar., 1835; m. *D. L. Tidball, M. D.*; res. Cincinnati, Ohio.
 - (1) Flora, married *Dr. Dillman*; res. Connorsville, Ind.
 - i. Aurelia McKay, Grad. Univ. Cincinnati; married *Wm. A. Smith, Jr.*, r. 500 The Alameda, Middletown, Ohio.
 - ii. Julia;
 - iii. Florence, born 1892.
5. THOMPkins, EUGENE; b. 1844; physician; unmarried; res. Cincinnati, O.
6. HATTY C.

II. HENRY DANIEL HIGDAY FAMILY

II. HENRY DANIEL HIGDAY: b. Nov. 18, 1802; d. Nov. —, 1860, at Evansville, Wis.; m. Polly Potter at Cambray, N. Y, who d. ca. 1889, at Le Mars, Ia.; age 90. They had ten children—now all dead: Edward, Elvina, Myra, Florence, Joseph, Minerva, Ann Oristina, Albert, George and Lydia

- A1. Edward F., b. 1825 "on his mother's 24th birthday"; m. Esther Austin at Albion, Wis.; farmer; 8 children b. at Rock Prairie, Wis.; d. in Kingsley, Iowa; took homestead near Le Mars, Ia., about 1870—"grasshoppered out three or four seasons"
1. William; res. northern Wisconsin; several children
 2. Othello Harlow; b. May 5, 1850; m. July 4, 1869, Sarah Jane Rainboth (b. June 29, 1852, Ontario, Canada—dau. Lewis Rainboth and Mary Nichols); res. Le Mars, Iowa; 5 children.
 - (1) Mary Edith, b. Sept. 25, 1874; d. 1901; m. *Will Shattuck*, farmer
 - i. Beatrice; b. 1896; m. *Wm. Arveson* June, 1919; res. Portland, Ore. (a) Margaret, 1921; (b) Maxine, 1923; (c) Jeannie, 1926
 - ii. Harold S., 1898; m. Gladys Ralya 1919; divorced; res. Chicago. (a) Helen, 1920; (b) Berkley
 - iii. Gladys, b. 1899; m. Ben Kaum; r. Sioux City, Ia. Ch., 2 boys, 2 girls; (a) Stanley
 - iv. Henry, b. 1900; single; r. Howard, S. D.

KEY TO SYMBOLS

Generation—1st	2nd	3rd	4th	5th	6th	7th	8th
....	I	1	(1)	i	a	(a)	aa
....	II	2	(2)	ii	b	(b)	bb, etc.

- (2) Alice Jessie, b. May 3, 1877; m. *Dewey Hamer*, implement dealer; 5 children, r. Le Mars, Iowa
 - i. Henry
 - ii. Lila Constance, b. 1897; m. *Ora Combs*; r. Los Angeles, Calif.
 - (a) Willard Orville, Nov. 15, 1898; (b) Marjorie Ann, 1920;
 - (c) Jeanne, 1922; (d) Richard, 1930
 - iii. Helen Evelyn, 1898; m. *H. E. Wilson*, 1914; no children; r. Sioux City, Iowa
 - iv. Marjorie Fern, 1900; m. *Harold Everett* 1919; r. St. Paul, Minn.
 - (a) Shirley, June 1922.
 - v. Myrna Averill, 1903; m. *Dwight Kudrle* 1920; r. Sioux City, Iowa.
 - (a) Myrna Ruth, 1921; (b) Robert Earl, 1922
- (3) Eva May, b. Apr. 9, 1879; m. Sept. 2, 1903, at Mt. Hope, Ia., *Robert M. Kiernan* (b. Feb. 22, 1864, Canada), Methodist minister; r. Sioux City, Ia.
 - i. Forrest Orville, b. Aug. 29, 1906; m. Nov. 2, 1928, Marion Jerauld; no ch.; r. Sioux City, Iowa.
- (4) Ethel Irene, b. Apr. 20, 1889; m. *Lewis Fry*, farmer; r. Sioux City, Iowa
 - i. Helen Maxine, 1918
- (5) Orville John, b. July 4, 1881; d. 1909; m. Ethel Tracy; farmer; dead.
 - i. Verna Ruth, b. 1905; m. *Herschel Mohler* 1925; r. Hollywood, Calif. 2 children, (a) Robert, (b) Louise
3. William D., b. Mar., 1855; d. 1929; m. Lydia —; no ch.; widow resides 4331 Van Buren, Sioux City, Iowa
4. Lemuel, b. 1852; d. July, 1869
5. Henry Stephen, b. June 2, 1856, Rock county, Wis.; farmer, Woodbury county, Iowa, 10 years; d. 1932, at Sioux City, age 76; m. Eliza Nichols 1883; leg amputated 1870; r. 4233 Van Buren, Sioux City, Iowa.
 - (1) Ira, laborer; r. 416 Virginia, Sioux City, Iowa
 - (2) John, laborer, r 4233 Van Buren, Sioux City, Iowa
 - (3) Jessie; m. — *Warne*; r. Belvidere, Ill.
 - (4) Florence; m. — *Dively*; divorced; r. Glenwood, Iowa
 - (5) Bertha; unmarried; r. Glenwood, Iowa
 - (6) Edna; m. — *Emery*; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - (7) Elmer M; laborer, "wife dead"; r. 416 Virginia, Sioux City, Iowa
 - i. (a) boy; (b) girl
6. Albert, b. 1861; m. Ethel —; r. —, California
 - (1) Lavomie
 - (2) Maurice
7. Addie, b. 1857; d. 1870
8. Omer, b. 1863; m. Rosa Porsch (divorced); r. Leeds, Iowa.
 - (1) Earl: r. San Antonio, Texas; ch.: 3 girls.
 - (2) Ada; m. — *Beckwith*; no ch.; r. Phoenix Ariz.
 - (3) Lucile: m. — *Magino*; r. Phoenix, Ariz; (a) Margaret.
9. Amanda: b. 1866; m. 1883, *Marcellus Caldwell* (d. 1928); r. Leeds, Iowa
 - (1) Sadie: b. 1884; d. —; m. *Frank Wright*; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - (2) Wilbur: b. 1885; m. Marian —; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - i. Mazie; m. — *Berger*; no ch.; r. Marcus, Iowa
 - ii. Cecil
 - iii. James
 - iv. Myrtle
 - (3) Ida; d. —; m. *Frank Wright*; r. Sioux City, Iowa
 - i. Dorothy; m —; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - (4) Hugh; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - i. Alfred
 - ii. Arthur
 - (5) Minnie; r. 1929; m. *Wm. Adkins*; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - i. Earl
 - (6) Harvey; m. —; 1 ch.; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - (7) Arthur; d. 1917
 - (8) Elsie; m. — *Lewis*; r. Leeds, Iowa
 - i. Milo
 - ii. Lloyd
 - iii. Leroy
 - iv. Allen
 - v. Johnson
 - (9) Beulah; m. — *Rounds*; r. Sioux City, Iowa
 - i. Martin
 - (10) Ernest; m. Lily —; no ch.; r. Sioux City, Iowa
- A2. George Stephens: Civil War vet.; d. —; m. Lois Kane; farmer; r. Kingsley, Iowa
 - (1) Ramah; m. — *Porsch* (bro. of Omer's wife); r. Parker, S. D.
 - (2) Clara Kane; m. *Ed Thompson*; now in state hosp.); r. Cherokee, Iowa.
 - i. Harold; mechanic; r. Sioux City, Iowa
 - ii. ——— dau.

A3. Albert Henry; Civil War veteran; m. Margaret Jane Holmes, at Madison, Wis.; moved to Southern Illinois, near Wabash river; to Ringgold county, Iowa, in early '80s; d. at Tingley, Iowa, ca. 1884; widow raised family on 80-acre farm; r. Plymouth county, Iowa, many years; d. in Colorado; 5 ch.

- (1) Elroy Henry; b. ca. 1865, Dane county, Wis.; m. Lottie Swank at Mt. Ayr, Ia.; farmer; carpenter in central Mo.; contracting at Kellerton, Ia.; m. 2nd Anna —; r. 710 E. 28th St., Des Moines, Ia.
 - i. Robert; b. ca. 1894; r. St. Paul, Minn.
 - ii. Lewis
 - iii. ——— dau.

(2) George Jacob; b. Aug. 26, 1871, Plymouth Co., Ia.; m. Laura S. Delp (b. May 6, 1875, Ringgold Co., Ia.), Sept. 15, 1892, at Mt. Ayr, Ia.; homestead near Greeley, Colo., about 1910; farmer; r. Grover, Colo.; 14 ch.

- i. Carlie Peter; b. July 29, 1893, Ringgold Co., Ia.; d. Nov. 16, 1911, Weld Co., Colo.
- ii. Fred Eggleston; b. Dec. 16, 1894, in Okla.; m. Feb. 12, 1920, Bessie Kinnison, at Kimball, Neb.; mail carrier RFD; r. Burns, Wyoming
 - (a) Daniel; b. Nov. 13, 1921, Burns, Wyo.
 - (b) Winifred; b. Aug. 7, 1923, Burns, Wyo.
 - (c) Verda; b. May 25, 1925, Burns, Wyo.
 - (d) Richard; b. Aug. 18, 1928, Burns, Wyo.
- iii. Homer Albert; b. Oct. 2, 1896, Okla.; m. Oct. 21, 1916, Fern Gilbert, Greeley, Colo. (who d. Sept. 8, 1918); m. 2nd, Alice More, d. Aug. 27, 1921, Kimball, Neb.; m. 3rd, Ruth Counstable, Nov. 24, 1928; d. Apr. 20, 1936; farmer, Carpenter, Wyo.
 - (a) Gilbert; b. Aug. 19, 1918, Kimball Co., Nebr.
 - (b) Emma; b. Apr. 6, 1923
 - (c) Jimmie; b. Mar. 14, 1931, Carpenter, Wyo.
- iv. Lila Byrl; b. Oct. 3, 1899, Ringgold Co., Ia.; m. Elvin Kinnison, Oct. 22, 1916, at Bushnell, Neb.; farmer; r. Keoto, Colo.
 - (a) Freda; b. Oct. 19, 1917, Weld Co., Colo.
 - (b) Arden; b. Mar. 24, 1914, Weld Co., Colo.
 - (c) Evelyn; b. June 28, 1920, Burns, Wyo.
 - (d) Willis; b. Oct. 24, 1922, Weld Co., Colo.
 - (e) Danella; b. Feb. 15, 1924, Pine Bluffs, Wyo.
 - (f) George; b. Apr. 6, 1926, Burns, Wyo.
 - (g) Verl; b. Dec. 19, 1927, Weld Co., Colo.
 - (h) Alva; b. Jan. 13, 1921, Burns, Wyo.
- v. Margaret E.; b. Mar. 23, 1901, Ringgold Co., Ia.; m. Oct. 1, 1925, Fred N. Taylor, at Kimball, Neb.; farmer; r. Burns, Wyo.
 - (a) Ray; b. Jan. 3, 1927, Pine Bluffs, Wyo.
 - (b) Bobby; b. May 27, 1930, Burns, Wyo.
- vi. Lova L.; b. Aug. 20, 1902, Ringgold Co., Ia.; m. Clyde Sanford, Sept. 8, 1921, at Fort Morgan, Colo.; rancher, Alcova, Wyo.
 - (a) Helen; b. Jan. 13, 1922, Greeley, Colo.
 - (b) Georgie; b. Nov. 7, 1923, Greeley, Colo.
 - (c) Sidney; b. May 25, 1925, Greeley, Colo.
 - (d) Jerry; b. June 28, 1930, Greeley, Colo.
- vii. Archie Lyle; b. Apr. 22, 1904, Ringgold Co., Ia.; m. Apr. 5, 1931, Ila Humphrey, at Kimball, Neb.; farmer; r. Burns, Wyo.
- viii. Alice J.; b. Mar. 25, 1906, Ringgold Co., Ia.; m. Zenie Spicklemeier, Oct. 14, 1924, at Greeley, Colo.; cabinet worker; r. Casper, Wyo.
 - (a) Gordon; b. Sept. 17, 1925, Pine Bluffs, Wyo.
 - (b) Joy; b. July 16, 1928, Ogden, Utah
 - (c) Shirley; b. Mar. 29, 1932, Casper, Wyo.
- ix. Viola; b. Mar. 23, 1908, Ringgold Co., Ia.; d. Dec. 25, 1928; unmarried
- x. Max Raymond; b. Dec. 6, 1909, Kellerton, Ia.; m. Iva Sission, Sept. 8, 1930, at Brush, Colo.; farmer; r. Bushnell, Nebr.
 - (a) Jean; b. Apr. 11, 1931, Bushnell, Neb.
 - (b) Effie; b. Nov. 19, 1932, Bushnell, Neb.
- xi. Mae; b. Oct. 27, 1911, Weld Co., Colo.; m. Clifford Sisson Dec. 6, 1930; farmer; r. Grover, Colo.
 - (a) Vera May; b. Nov. 30, 1931, Pine Bluffs, Wyo.
- xii. Merlie; b. Oct. 5, 1913, Weld Co., Colo.; m. Nov. 21, 1931, Matt Taylor; farmer; r. Burns, Wyo.
 - (a) Edward; b. Sept. 8, 1932, Burns, Wyo.
- xiii. Marvin; b. Oct. 30, 1915, Weld Co., Colo.
- xiv. Dorothy; b. Jan. 25, 1920, Weld Co., Colo.

(3) Kenneth; b. ca. 1868; carpenter; lived in Ringgold Co., Ia.; r. Sugar City, Colo.?

(4) Jeannette; b. ca. 1870; m. — Girard, farmer, about 1900; r. Sugar City

(5) Arthur; lived in Missouri and Ringgold County, Iowa

A4. Joseph William; b. July 6, 1843, in New York state; d. June 19, 1926, Nowata county, Okla.; Cemetery Pleasanton, Kan.; Civil War veteran; m. Mary Ann Raimboth (b. Feb. 14, 1848, Montreal, Canada; d. Dec. 7, 1907, Pleasanton,

- Kan.) in Wisconsin, 1866; (sister of Othello Higday's wife; moved to Plymouth county, Iowa, in 1870—homestead near Le Mars; to West Plains, Mo., in early '90s; seven children
- (1) Iva Elizabeth; b. March 23, 1868, Evansville, Wis.; d. Nov. 24, 1898, Howell Co., Mo.; buried Chapin, Mo.; *Franklin Fehr* (b. Plymouth Co., Ia.; d. Dec. 26, 1912, Kansas City, Co.)
 - i. Isaac Newton; b. Aug., 1886, Plymouth Co., Ia.; m. Erdine Maddox; bakery business, Kansas City, Mo.; 2 children
(a) Judith; (b) Newton
 - ii. Charles Joseph; b. Oct. 13, 1888, Plymouth Co., Ia.; m. Alma Whiteley; bakery business, San Antonio, Tex.; no children
 - iii. Mabel May; b. Feb. 23, 1893, Pottawatomie Co., Ia.; m. *George Henry Miller* (b. Dec. 17, 1886; d. Oct. 1, 1924); railroad man; widow (r. El Reno, Okla.)
(a) Mary Beatrice; b. Feb. 26, 1917; b. El Reno
(b) Virginia Fehr; b. June 27, 1919; b. El Reno
(c) Clara Lenore; by. Sep. 30, 1921; b. El Reno
 - iv. Alice May; b. Oct. 31, 1896, Pottawatomie Co., Ia.; d. Feb. 21, 1931, Kansas City, Mo.
 - v. Dewey Higday; b. Oct. 26, 1898, Howell Co., Mo.; m. Ruth June Brittingham (b. June 21, 1903); automobile mechanic, shop and battery business; r. Pleasanton, Kans.
(a) Carl Dewey; b. Sept. 25, 1922
(b) Sybil May; b. May 25, 1925
 - (2) Tennyson; b. 1871, Plymouth Co., Iowa; r. 1884, Le Mars, Iowa
 - (3) Archie Henry; b. Oct. 1, 1873, Plymouth Co., Iowa; m. Christine Louise Gakle (Apr. 14, 1882), at Sabetha, Kans.; stationary steam and electrical engineer; no children; Muskogee, Okla.
 - (4) Charles; b. 1875, Plymouth Co., Kans.; d. 1884, Le Mars, Ia.
 - (5) Andrew Dunham; b. Dec. 15, 1878, Plymouth Co., Iowa; m. Minnie Turley (b. Mar. 3, 1886), Howell Co., Missouri; blacksmith, machinist and welder; opr. shop Columbia, Mo.
 - i. Joseph Clyde; b. June 9, 1906, Howell Co., Missouri; grad. Mo. University Commerce School, 1928; traveling auditor
 - ii. Paul Dillard; b. May 3, 1909; law student, Univ. of Missouri.
 - (6) Lewis Charles; b. June 24, 1884, Plymouth Co., Iowa; steam and electrical engineer, San Antonio, Tex.; unmarried
 - (7) Polly Elvina; b. Dec. 9, 1886, Plymouth Co., Iowa; m. *Earl David Rayner* (b. Aug. 1, 1881, in Howell Co., Mo.); farmer and stockman; r. Vaughn, New Mexico
 - i. Elnor Lee; b. Dec. 12, 1907, Pleasanton, Kans.; farmer and stockman, Vaughn, New Mexico
 - ii. Forest Earl; b. Feb. 18, 1910, Howell Co., Mo.; farmer and stockman, Vaughn, New Mexico
 - iii. Harley Elroy; b. Apr. 24, 1920, Nowata Co., Okla.
 - iv. Joseph Dryden; b. July 16, 1923, Nowata Co., Okla.
 - v. Mary Ellen; b. May 23, 1926, Nowata Co., Okla.
- A5. Elvina Felicia; b. Nov. 4, 1846, at Evansville, Wis.; d. May 6, 1898; m. July 4, 1863, at Monroe, Wis., to *James P. Price* (b. Sept. 16, 1832, in England; family came to America 1848, locating near Joliet, Ill.; butcher, cabinetmaker, cooper); lived Joliet, Ill., 1871-78; bought farm 160 acres near Tingley, Ringgold county, Iowa, in spring of 1878; took homestead Adams county, Wash., in Sept., 1909; killed by bull Oct. 10, 1910, at Kent, Wash.; 3 children.
- (1) Grant Burgan; b. Sept. 3, 1864, at Albany, Wis.; m. Nov. 6, 1901, to Irene Bailey (b. April 18, 1871, Ft. Dodge, Iowa; d. Dec., 1915), at Cedar Rapids, Iowa; farmer; moved Tingley, Iowa, to Marysville, Mo., 1904, to Adams county, Wash., 1906; King county, Wash., 1909; opr. dairy farm, Kent, Wash., until 1912; no children; process server, Smith Tower, Seattle.
 - (2) Ada May; b. April 11, 1866, at Albany, Wis.; teacher in Iowa, Nebraska; milliner; m. *A. O. Lee* (b. Murray, Iowa) at Tingley, Iowa, 1899; lumber yard business; r. Othello, Wash.; three children.
 - i. Helen Leone; b. Nov. 26, 1900, Tingley, Ia.; bookkeeper; r. Yakima, Wash.
 - ii. Lucile; b. Oct. 4, 1904, Cunningham, Wash.; m. *Earl J. McCrary* in San Francisco (b. 1901), asst. P. M.; 2 children, Burlingame, Calif.
(a) Carmen Lee, b. July 3, 1927.
(b) Richard Earle, b. June 10, 1929.
 - iii. Charles J.; b. April 20, 1901, Cunningham, Wash.; auto bus.; r. Yakima, Wash.
 - (3) Flora Emma; b. June 17, 1873; m. *Wm. Luke*, railway telegrapher; r. Topeka, Kansas
 - i. Gladys
- A6. Lydia Elizabeth; b. —, 1834(?); m. *John M. Todd*, real estate business; r. Indianapolis.
- (1) Mary; teacher; m. *Dr. Waterman*; lived Buffalo, N. Y.
 - (2) Emma
 - (3) Helen; r. Indianapolis, Ind.

- A7. Florence; b. Wisconsin; lived with sister Lydia Todd at Indianapolis; m. 1872, *Arthur W. Dufty* (b. Canada); farmer; lived Ringgold county, Iowa; Le Mars, Iowa; Lyle, Minn.; Kellerton, Iowa; six children; Florence died about 1926; Dufty lives at Beaconsfield, Iowa; retired, well-to-do.
- (1) Herbert; b. Plymouth county, Iowa, 1873; carpenter; m. Kitty Ambrosier at Kellerton, Iowa.; r. Tingley, Iowa.
- i. Loretta
 - ii. Florence; b. about 1901; m. *Rev. Goble*; Goble and two children killed in auto accident, Marshalltown, Iowa, 1931.
 - iii. ——— son
 - iv. Helen
- (2) Elmira; m. *Frank Long* (b. Blackmore, Iowa); farmer; r. Des Moines, Iowa.
- i. Trescot; m.
 - ii. Maule, m.
- (3) Maude; m. ——— *Kneiss*, marchand Marshalltown; r. Keokuk, Iowa.
3 girls.
- (4) Murland; farmer; m. ——— Drake at Mt. Ayr, Iowa; r. Kellerton, Iowa.
- (5) Myrtle; b. 1832, at Kellerton, Iowa; d.; M. *Dado*; 3 children.
- (6) Mabel; twin; d.
- (7) Lavon; m. ——— *Aces*; 1 child; r. Elston, Iowa.
near Le Mars, about 1869; lived at Akron, Plymouth county; twice married;
- A8. Almyra Jane; m. *David Relyea*, farmer; moved, Wisconsin to Iowa homestead no children; d. in Leeds, Iowa, about 1920.
- A9. Ann Oristana; died young, aet 5 or 6.
- A10. Minerva; died young, aet 5 or 6.

III. WILLIAM FRANKS HIGDAY

- III. WILLIAM FRANKS. Born May 23, 1805; died November 12, 1806, in New York City. (Another child, born in 1808, was given the same name, evidently a favorite one and probably honoring a well-beloved brother or ancestor. This name "William Franks" appears in the records of the British Island of Tortola, in the West Indies, in the form of "William Frank Higsbee," owner of an estate in the early Nineteenth Century—one branch of the Family living in that region, according to tradition.)

IV. JANE HIGDAY TAGGART FAMILY

- IV. JANE. Born July 30, 1806, in New York City. Later went back to the city from Cortland county to learn the millinery trade, and met wealthy cousins "by the name of Brackett," from the West Indies. Married *George Taggart* March 29, 1829, at Solon, New York. Moved to Wisconsin in June, 1844. Died November 16, 1890, at Evansville, after a residence there of forty-six years. "Aunt Jane's Bible" was the authority for family names and dates.
1. Ann Elizabeth; b. Feb. 15, 1833, at Truxton, N. Y.; m. *David C. Rowley* Feb. 20; 1853; d. ———; r. Evansville, Wis.
A remarkable woman, "the keeper of the family memory," and whose enthusiastic interest in geology and fossils, in distant geography and in local history, kept her mind young and her character companionable "when the shadows were stretching far toward the East."
- (1) Elvin Clarence; b. March 17, 1854; m. Ella Emery, 1877.
- i. Minnie; b. 1878; m. *Henry Wolf*; (1) Antoinette; b. June, 1901.
 - ii. Warren
 - iii. Frank; b. 1879
 - iv. Adelbert; b. 1889(?)
 - v. Lloyd McKinley; b. 1896
- (2) Nettie Alta; b. Feb. 20, 1863; died in California; m. *Foster McKibben*, July, 1892; r. Freeport, Ill.; a son, I. O. McKibben, lives in Modesto, Calif.
- i. Minnie Belle; b. 1894.
 - ii. Nina (twin); d. 10 da.
 - iii. Thelma Ella; b. July —.
 - iv. Ruth Naomi; b. 1899.
 - v. Catherine Dorothy; b. Oct. 2, 1902.
2. James Henry; b. Sept. 6, 1836, at Truxton, N. Y.; physician; d. 1892; m. Martha Leach; no children.
3. Eliza Minerva; b. Apr. 1, 1838, at Preble, N. Y.; d. June 14, 1842—scarlet fever.
4. Cyrus Joseph; b. June 6, 1840; d. June 7, 1842—scarlet fever.
5. Almon Irwin; b. Nov. 7, 1844, at Pt. Watson, N. Y.; m. Laura Teller; no children; res. Evansville, Wis.

V. WILLIAM FRANKS HIGDAY FAMILY

- V. WILLIAM FRANKS (2d); b. Nov. (Mch.?) 22, 1808; d. at Wichita, Kansas; was living in the "town of Tecumseh, Sinclair district, Uppper Canada," March 11, 1843 (Vol. 8, p. 42, Cortland County, N. Y., Records—Administration of his father's estate); m. 1st, Libby, —; 2nd, Agnes — (b. Canada); lived in Northern Wisconsin; operated a farm near Wichita in 1885; ten children or more were born, "only one of these were married"; three by the first marriage:

1. Charlotte Sherwood
2. Levi, an engineer
3. George, a hunchback
4. Elizabeth ("Lib"), a milliner, or Eliza
5. William: r. Stevens county, Kansas, 1915-16
6. Martha; m. ——— *Reynolds*
7. Indiana or "Ann"; d. Tacoma, Wash., 1912

VI. WASHINGTON HIGDAY FAMILY

- VI. WASHINGTON. Born January 13, 1810; m. Elmira Cass (d. Jan. 8, 1887); came to Wisconsin in 1839; entered government land Oct. 2, 1847; d. Evansville, Wis., July 1, 1875; one child.
1. George Allen; b. Evansville, Wis., June 6, 1846; m. Phoebe Maria Bullis (b. Feb. 14, 1848; d. Jan. 27, 1900; dau. John Bullis), Dec. 18, 1876, at Albion, Wis.; d. March 7, 1909.
 - (1) John Sherman; b. Jan. 11, 1878; farmer; unmarried.
 - (2) Alice Almira; b. July 6, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1901, *Charles A. Cushman* (d. Jan. 21, 1919); farmer.
 - i. Phoebe May; b. April 18, 1903; m. Dec. 15, 1922, *Bela Van Gorden Thayer*, Jackson county, Wis.; merchant.
 - (a) Dean; b. Jan. 29, 1925.
 - (b) Dona Jean, b. Sept. 17, 1929.
 - (c) Alyce May; b. Aug. 2, 1931.
 - ii. Victor Lloyd; b. July 26, 1904; m. Sept. 7, 1929, Edna May LeGassick; r. California; no children.
 - iii. Milo Charles; b. Oct. 4, 1905; unmarried.
 - iv. Beurnadeen B.; b. May 22, 1907; m. Aug. 17, 1929, *Chester R. Brown*, at Minneapolis, Minn.; instructor in Hawaii; address, Leilchu School, Schofield Barracks, Oahu, T. H.
 - v. Elnora Roxy; b. Sept. 23, 1916, at Taylor, Wis.
 - (3) Robert Washington; b. Nov. 10, 1880, Evansville, Wis.; m. Mar. 27, 1913, Mina Shreve (b. Feb. 8, 1884, Hillsboro, Wis.), Viroqua, Wis.; farmer; no children; r. Evansville, Wis.
 - (4) Jane Evelyn; b. Jan. 7, 1882, Evansville, Wis.; m. Jan. 14, 1908, *Warren J. Rodd* (b. Jan. 5, 1875, Evansville, Wis.), Evansville, Wis.; no children.
 - (5) Elma Helena; b. July 22, 1886, Evansville, Wis.; m. Dec. 18, 1919, *John M. Shreve*, at Evansville, Wis.; d. Jan. 25, 1919, at Viroqua, Wis.
 - i. Robert Higday; b. Apr. 5, 1914, at Evansville, Wis.; student Lawrence College, Appleton, Wis.

VII. GEORGE HIGDAY FAMILY

- VII. GEORGE. Born Jan. 29, 1912; married Clarinda Hatch, of Sauk City, Wis., about 1847; died May 6, 1865 (exposure restoring bridge for soldiers' passage); carpenter, peddler; 3 younger children born in log house 25 miles south of La Porte, Ind. Dr. Higday bought widow (tailoress) a home at Prairie du Sac, Wis., 1866; 4 children born.
1. Florence; b. Oct. 12, 1849, at Dover, Iowa county, Wis.; d. Dec. 5, 1932; m. July 3, 1871, *Chas. Stoddard*, at Prairie du Sac, Wis.; dealer in pumps, windmills; Republican; baptist (d. Jan. 8, 1921); r. Prairie du Sac, Wis.
 - (1) Lawrence; b. Nov. 2, 1879; d. Madison, Wis., 1928; m. Sept. 1897, Lucy M. Young, at Prairie du Sac; 3 children.
 - i. Ralph; b. Sept. 21, 1898, at Prairie du Sac, Wis.; d. 1918, en route to France.
 - ii. Cecil; b. April 15, 1901; m. O. A. Vogel; r. Baraboo, Wis.
 - iii. Lawrence Lyle; b. May 11, 1910, at Prairie du Sac; student, Univ. Wis., Madison.
 - (2) George; b. May 27, 1875; m. Aug. 3, 1912, Bessie Stillwell, at Walla Walla, Wash.; Grinnell Optical Co., Yakima, Wash.
 - i. Bruce; b. Feb. 5, 1914, at Yakima, Wash.
 - ii. James Henry; b. Nov. 30, 1916, Yakima, Wash.
 - (3) Roy; b. July 6, 1881, at Prairie du Sac; m. Sept. 15, 1903, Alma Cuchler; railway mechanic, C. & N. W. RR.; r. Madison, Wis.
 - i. Lynn M.; b. April 30, 1906; m. April 29, 1927.
 - (4) Myrtle; b. Dec. 16, 1884; m. Nov. 24, 1921, *Ray E. Shower*; r. Madison.
 - i. Virginia Mae; b. April 30, 1926.
 2. Lizzie; b. Nov. 9, 1855; unmarried; d. Nov. 3, 1927; dressmaker; r. Prairie du Sac, Wis.
 3. Carrie; b. June 27, 1857 m. Mar. 20, 1883, *Clayton Waterbury*, at Madison, farmer; r. Knapp, Wis.
 - (1) George Tompkins; b. Jan. 23, 1885, at Prairie du Sac; d. Feb. 12, 1887.
 - (2) Clarinda; b. Jan. 6, 1888, Prairie du Sac; m. Oct. 22, 1912, *Frank Van Antwerp*, at Tunnel City, Wis.; farmer; r. Sparta, Wis.
 - (3) Warren Judson; b. Sept. 18, 1890, in South Dakota; m. Aug. 8, 1918, *Chrissie Mallory*, at Knapp, Wis.; signal work, C. M. & St. P. Ry; r. Lake City, Minn.

- i. Eleanor Leila; b. June 1, 1919, Wabasha, Minn.
- ii. Lois Elizabeth; b. Jan. 20, 1922, Wabasha, Minn.
- iii. Joyce Elaine; b. Feb. 6, 1930, Webster, South Dakota.
- (4) Elizabeth Alma; b. Oct. 26, 1892, in South Dakota; m. *Clark F. Bennett*, Knapp, Wis., Sept. 10, 1918; farmer; r. Frederic, Wis.
 - i. Genevieve Alice; b. Aug. 24, 1919, Hinsdale, Wis.
 - ii. James Warren; b. Feb. 23, 1921, Knapp, Wis.
 - iii. Clark Alden; b. Nov. 20, 1922, Menomonie, Wis.
 - iv. Clifford Elliott; b. Apr. 18, 1925, Eau Claire, Wis.
 - v. Burton Levant; b. Mar. 16, 1927, Frederic, Wis.
 - vi. Carolyn Mae; b. May 3, 1929, Frederic, Wis.
 - vii. Robert Elsworth; b. May 2, 1931, Frederic, Wis.
- (5) Jennie Edith; b. Jan. 26, 1897, at Prairie du Sac, Wis.; m. Sept. 20, 1920, *Ole A. Lyberg*, 7th Day Adventist minister at Knapp; r. Minacqua, Wis.
 - i. Florence Mae; b. Apr. 29, 1925, Hutchinson, Minn.
 - ii. Helen Marie; b. Feb. 25, 1927, Berrien Springs, Mich.
 - iii. James Milton; b. May 14, 1929, Tomahawk, Wis.
 - iv. Davis June; b. July 26, 1930, Tomahawk, Wis.
- (6) Florence Alice; b. May 22, 1899, at Prairie du Sac, Wis.; m. May 22, 1931, *Bert D. Saxton*, at Chippewa Falls; farmer; r. Menomonie RFD, Wis.
 - i. Lowell E.; b. Dec. 29, 1932, Menomonie.
- (7) Nellie Marie; b. Sept. 9, 1903, at Bethel, Wis.; m. June 26, 1930, *Richard Rasmussen*, salesman; r. Hinsdale, Ill.
4. George; b. ca 1860; d. 6 years of age at Prairie du Sac, Wis.

VIII. JOSEPH HIGDAY

VIII. JOSEPH. Born August 15, 1813; died June 10, 1830, in Solon, Cortland County New York.

IX. HAMILTON HIGDAY FAMILY

- IX. HAMILTON. Born Mar. 26, (28?), 1815; died July 31, 1867, at Evansville, Wis.; entered government land, Union Township, Rock County, May 28, 1840; signed power of attorney authorizing his mother to administer his father's estate, 1843, as "A. Hamilton Higday"; himself and brother Washington gave residence then as Rock County, Wis.; m., August 31, 1845, Eliza C. Van Slyck (b. Feb. 21, 1821, Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y.; she m. 2d, Bele Beebe; d. Oct. 14, 1897, Wichita, Kan.), at Homer, Cortland County, N. Y.; farmer; Republican; close communion ("hard-shell") Baptist; resided in Union, Rock County, Wis.; eight children born.
1. La Vanchee; b. Dec. 1, 1846; d. Nov. 17, 1925, at Wichita, Kans.
 2. Theresa Abi; b. April 22, 1848; d. March 18, 1849, at Union, Wis.
 3. Charles Leland; b. Feb. 28, 1850; d. March 4, 1924, at Roswell, New Mexico.
 4. William Henry; b. Aug. 21, 1852; d. Sept. 6, 1931, at Yakima, Wash.
 5. Burton Adelbert; b. Nov. 8, 1854; r. May 13, 1922, at Evansville, Wis.
 6. Theresa Abi; b. July 27, 1856; d. Dec. 24, 1922, at Booth, Texas.
 7. Mulford Brackett; b. Aug. 22, 1859; lives at Gridley, Calif.
 8. Clara Elizabeth; b. Nov. 21, 1862; lives at Centralia, Wash.
-
1. La Vanchee Emily; b. Dec. 1, 1846; d. Nov. 17, 1925; m. Sept. 28, 1870, *Joseph Chapman Drollinger* (b. Aug. 12, 1847, at La Porte, Ind.; d. April 26, 1906, Wichita, Kans.); farmer; son of Gabriel Drollinger and Mary Chapman; farmer; lived in Newton and Wichita, Kans.; 5 children.
 - (1) Mary E.; b. Aug. 13, 1872, at La Porte, Ind.; d. same date.
 - (2) Charles T.; b. Oct. 23, 1873, at La Porte, Ind.; d. Oct. 28, 1931, at Wichita.
 - i. George; d. Aug. 31, 1919.
 - ii. Margaret; b. Feb. 28, 1896.
 - iii. Joe.
 - (3) Burton E. Drollinger; b. May 8, 1876, at Newton, Harvey county, Kans.; d. Sept. 5, 1880.
 - (4) Bertha Matilda; b. Aug. 20, 1879, at Newton, Kans.; m. Sept. 4, 1907, *Charles Othello ("Dick") Green* (b. June 4, 1870, at Lincoln, Ill.; s. C. P. Green and Eliza Paris), at Wichita, Kans.; opr. C. O. Green Abstract Co., Green Bldg., and mayor of Alva, Oklahoma.
 - i. Mary Elizabeth; b. May 19, 1910; grad. B. S. 1930, Northwestern Teachers' College; tchr. Shattuck high school.
 - ii. Robert Drollinger; b. Aug. 6, 1915.
 - iii. Ethel Lavanchee; b. Sept. 1, 1918.
 - iv. Bertha Alice; b. Dec. 18, 1920.
 - (5) Ernest A.; b. Mar. 19, 1881, at Newton, Kans.; m. Dec. 22, 1926, to Maude Utes; dairy and farmer; r. Wichita, Kans.
 - (6) Joseph Orvil; b. May 6, 1885; m. June 23, 1906, to Victoria E. Ward, at Wichita, Kans.; oil salesman; r. Omaha, Neb.
 - (7) Grandville A.; b. June 11, 1888, at Newton, Kans.; d. Jan. 31, 1907, at Wichita, Kans.
 2. Theresa Abi (1st); b. April 22, 1848; d. Mar. 18, 1849, at Union, Rock county, Wis.

3. Charles Leland; b. Feb. 28, 1850, at Evansville, Wis.; d. Mar 4, 1924, at Roswell, N. Mex.; cowboy and stockman in Western Kans., with brothers Henry and Money in the '70's; lived at Ness City and Dighton; m. Gertrude May Heath (b. Herkimer, N. Y., May 2, 1862; d. Sept. 3-4, 1904), July 2, 1879, at Florence, Kans., land agent, merchant; platted Columbus, N. M., in 1908, which was raided by Pancho Villa, the Mexican bandit, Mar. 9, 1916.
 - (1) Pearl O.; b. Aug. 18, 1880, at Newton, Kans.; m. *James Oliver Gifford* (b. Nov. 2, 1875, at Wellington, Kans.), on May 9, 1900, at La Homa, Okla.; paving contractor; res. 612 W. 17th, Amarillo, Texas; 9 children.
 - i. Gertrude May; b. April 25, 1905, at Artesia, N. M.
 - ii. Margaret; b. Sept. 18, 1907, at Artesia, N. M.; with G. M. C. C., St. Louis, Mo.
 - iii. Ruth; b. Nov. 26, 1909; nurse at N. W. Texas Hospital, Amarillo, Tex.
 - iv. James O., Jr.; b. May 25, 1911, at Artesia, N. M.
 - v. Harold Leon; b. Aug. 25, 1912, at Artesia, N. M.
 - vi. Charles Herbert; b. Feb. 10, 1914, at Artesia, N. M.
 - vii. Frances Eleanor; b. Jan. 6, 1918, at Roswell, N. M.
 - viii. Robert Joseph; b. May 12, 1919, at Roswell, N. M.
 - ix. Richard Lavon; b. Sept. 6, 1925, at Roswell, N. M.
 - (2) Eva H.; b. Oct. 18, 1884, at Dighton, Lane Co., Kans.; m. *Albert Hanny* (b. Oct. 15, 1874, at Cincinnati, O.; d. Dec. 10, 1932), on Jan. 7, 1907, at Roswell, N. M.; vice-president 1st Natl. Bank of Roswell; 4 children; r. Roswell, N. M., 112 S. Penn.
 - i. Jack (Hanny); b. April 13, 1908, at Roswell, N. M.
 - ii. Michael; b. Aug. 11, 1909; banker; m. Elizabeth Jane Coble, May 28, 1932, at Valley Forge, Penna.; Temple University, Philadelphia, class 1933; r. 5106 Willows Ave., Philadelphia, Penn.
 - iii. Albert, Jr.; b. Jan. 20, 1914.
 - iv. Katherine Louise; b. Jan. 9, 1915; student Stephens College, Columbia, Mo.
 - (3) Harold Leland; b. Feb. 23, 1891, at Dighton, Kans.; m. 1st, Lola C. Turner, Turner, Feb. 8, 1915, Independence, Kans. (divorced); m. 2nd, Lola Krebs, Aug. 19, 1930, at Albuquerque, N. M.; stockman, Independence, Kans.; paving contractor and mining, Roswell, N. M.
4. William Henry; b. Aug. 21, 1852, Evansville, Wis.; d. Yakima, Wash., Sept. 6, 1931; farm hand, cowboy, coal miner and barber in Minnesota, Kansas and Iowa in the '70's; m. Sarah Ann Ridgeway, June 3, 1877, at Rippey, Green Co., Iowa; divorced ca 1883, in Colorado; m. 2nd, Mrs. Dora Leonard, of Cripple Creek, Colo., Nov. 5, 1891 (d. La Homa, Okla.); m. 3d, Mrs. Hedwig Seipp, Donald, Wash., Nov. 26, 1919. (Hedwig or Hattie Seipp, nee Wunderlich, was born in Germany, d. Nov. 28, 1924); m. 4th, Mrs. Caroline E. Close, nee Sallings, Sept. 10, 1925 (speedily divorced); mail carrier, Ness City, Kans.; cattleman and homesteader, Dighton and Ingalls, Kans. (member I.O.O.F. lodge), fruit rancher, La Homa, Okla; to Yakima Valley, Wash., 1908.
 - (1) Hamilton Matthew; b. Oct. 4, 1878, Ripley, Greene Co., Iowa; boyhood in Western Kansas and N. E. Nebraska; LL.B. Yale University, 1903; m. Bertha May Gannaway Sept. 6, 1905, at Lake City, Calhoun Co., Iowa; admitted to Iowa bar at Des Moines, 1900; secretary realty corporation, Seattle, 1906-11; Commissioner, Washington State Industrial Insurance department, 1911-13; Manager Port of Seattle, 1913-19; Asst. townsite manager, Long-Bell Lumber Co., Longview, Wash., 1922-1924; practicing lawyer; res. Mercer Island, King Co., Wash. (suburb of Seattle).
 - i. Dorothy Rose; b. Seattle, Wash., Jan. 20, 1910; graduate Garfield high school 1928; B. S. University of Washington 1932; Secretary and Asst. Mgr. University Commons, Seattle.
 - ii. Harold Robertson; b. May 29, 1912, at Olympia, Wash.; football star (capt. and fullback) Garfield high school 1930-31; student U. of W. 1931; auto mechanic.
 - iii. Helen Louise; b. Feb. 28, 1918; high school student.
 - (2) Robert Irwin; b. Sept. 9, 1881, at Ness City, Kans.; m. Rosa Lane, nee Johnson, July 31, 1899, at Grand Junction, Colo. (divorced); m. 2nd, Edith Lisle Bradley (nee Jarvis) July 3, 1921, at Riverside, Calif.; telephone lineman; substation operator Riverside City light department; r. 4251 Ramona Dr., Riverside, Calif.
 - i. Nellie Myrtle; b. Dec. 5, 1900, at Grand Junction, Colo.; m. July 17, 1921, *Adolph Gustafson*, at Glenwood Springs, Colo.; cattleman; r. Silt, Colo.
 - (a) Adolph Albert; b. Oct. 15, 1923.
 - (b) Alfred Eugene; b. Nov. 27, 1925.
 - (c) Andrew Cleveland; b. Apr. 12, 1927.
 - (d) Alma Rose; b. Dec. 4, 1929.
 - ii. Charlotte Fairy; b. Jan. 25, 1902, at Collbran, Colo.; m. April 16, 1922, *Elsie Harris* (b. Oct. 10, 1902, Knoxville, Nebr.); lived at Collbran and Rifle, Colo.; truck driver, Calif. highway service; r. San Bernardino, Calif.
 - (a) Daniel Vere; b. Oct. 24, 1923, Rifle, Colo.
 - (b) Rosetta Arlene; b. May 23, 1926, at Rifle, Colo.
 - (c) Robert Bennett; b. Jan. 25, 1928, at Glenwood Springs, Colo.

- iii. Robert Irwin, Jr.; b. April 14, 1910, at Collbran, Colo.; miner; m. Blanche Tadlock, Rifle, Colo. (b. Jan. 5, 1910); r. Fairplay, Colo.; 3 children (1 d.)
 - (a) Audred Blanche; b. July 4, 1930, at Rifle, Colo.
 - (b) Robt. Eugene; b. May 24, 1931; d. infant.
 - (c) Ronald Laurence; b. July 30, 1932, at Fairplay, Colo.
- iv. Hamilton; b. April 15, 1901, at Collbran, Colo.; laborer; m. Esther May (b. April 19, 1908), Nov. 11, 1928, at Leadville, Colo.; r. Alma, Colo.
 - (a) Patricia Mae; b. July 25, 1931, at Rifle, Colo.
 - (b) Infant; b. 1933.
- 5. Burton Adelbert; b. Nov. 8 (22?), 1854; d. May 13, 1922; m. Elizabeth George (b. Brooklyn, Wis., Aug. 14, 1857), Mar. 5, 1877, at Broadhead, Wis.; farmer; Baptist, Populist; resided on the old Higday homestead, 130 A, Union Township, Rock county, Wis.; adopted child of wife's sister, Jeannie, who married Arthur Jones, of Evansville, Wis.
- 6. Theresa Abi (2nd); b. July 27, 1856; d. Dec. 24, 1922, at Booth, Texas; m. July 27, 1878, at Newton, Kans., to *William Wells Youngs* (b. Jan. 13, 1848, Kalamazoo, Mich.); Baptist; lived at Newton and Wichita, Kans.; La Homa, Okla.; Minot, N. D.; Palestine, Roseberg and Booth, Texas; nine children born.
 - (1) Clara Eliza; b. May 25, 1879; d. Aug. 1, 1913, at Tulsa, Okla.; m. Jan. 20, 1897, to *Millard E. Hawks*, farmer, La. Homa, Okla.; no children.
 - (2) Myrtle Isabell; b. Nov. 15, 1882, at Newton, Kans.; m. *Walter Lee Harding*, Nov. 24, 1904; electrician, Lahoma, Okla. (divorced 1913); 2 children; m. 2nd, *Harry C. Miller*, Dec. 23, 1919, in Richmond, Texas; trav. salesman; res. 816 Gray St., Houston, Texas.
 - i. Thorn Lee; b. Oct. 30, 1905, at Enid, Okla.; m. April 4, 1926, Fannie ———.
 - ii. Stone Louthresa; b. Mar. 14, 1910; m. *Ira Baker*, Oct. 27, 1928.
 - (3) Austin Tecumseh; b. May 3, 1884, at Newton, Kans.; m. Jeanette Perry (b. Feb. 7, 1889, at Kilbourn, La.), Dec. 21, 1913, at Rosenberg, Texas; ginner; r. Booth, Tex.; plantation manager.
 - i. Paul Austin; b. Jan. 10, 1915, at Rosenberg, Texas; r. College Station, Texas.
 - ii. Alva Celestine; b. July 20, 1916, at Rosenberg, Texas.
 - iii. Cora Madeline; b. July 16, 1918; d. Jan. 29, 1919.
 - iv. Marion Edward; b. Nov. 24, 1924, at Booth, Texas.
 - v. Fred Lloyd; b. Oct. 25, 1921, at Booth, Texas.
 - (4) Mary Alice; b. May 4, 1886; m. *John E. Young* (b. Canada) July 6, 1908; pool room and hotel manager; lived in Seattle, San Diego; no children; r. Rex Rooms, Minot, N. D.
 - (5) Clarence Leonard; b. May 25, 1888; m. May 18, 1910, Lillie L. Charpentier, at Roseberg, Texas (divorced); m. 2nd, Dollie Cook, Colorado Springs, Texas; carpenter; r. 2311 Wash. Ave., Houston, Texas.
 - i. Robert Lee; b. Jan. 16, 1917, at Rosenberg, Texas.
 - ii. Ruby Lee (twin to Robert).
 - iii. Grace Aileene; b. Feb. 23, 1919, at Houston, Texas.
 - (6) Hattie Jennette; b. Mar. 12, 1891, at Oklahoma City; m. *Albert L. Mills*, Mr. 12, 1913, at Tulsa, Okla.; carpenter, Baptist; r. 1015 Fulton St., Elkhart, Indiana.
 - i. Vivian Lucille; b. June 11, 1914, at Fulton, Ind.
 - ii. Alice Louise; b. Dec. 30, 1916, at Paris, Mich.
 - iii. Betty Stone; b. July 15, 1930, at Elkhart, Ind.
 - (7) Emily Pearl; b. Nov. 10, 1893, at Wichita, Kans.; m. *Edward Lee Trexler* July 27, 1914, at Richmond, Texas; electrician, Baptist; World War vet.—service in France; lived in Houston, and Seattle; r. 32 Navajo St., San Francisco; no children.
 - (8) Chester Wayne; b. Sept. 29, 1896, at Lahoma, Okla.; d. Oct. 5, 1896.
 - (9) Nina Hazel; b. June 4, 1899, at Lahoma, Okla.; m. *Clark A. Schoonmaker*, at Minot, N. D., July 31, 1919; wood and coal merchant; r. Minot, N. D.; lived at Whitefish, Mont.
- 7. Mulford Brackett; b. Aug. 22, 1859, at Evansville, Wisc.; m. Sept. 30, 1885, Mattie Marymee (b. Dec. 30, 1867, at Charleston, Ill.; d. Feb. 1, 1918; dau. Wm. Cyrus Marymee, b. Feb. 1, —, at Terre Haute, Ind., and Harriet Ann Salmons, b. Ohio, Oct. 8 —), at Dighton, Kans.; wild mustang catcher and tamer in Western Kansas; blacksmith; Republican, Baptist; r. Gridley, Calif.
 - (1) Lena May; b. Dec. 25, 1886, at Ingalls, Kans.; d. June 24, 1887.
 - (2) Arthur Ralph; b. July 25, 1888; d. Oct. 19, 1888, Elmo, Ark.
 - (3) Mabel Almira; b. June 17, 1890; d. July 7, 1890, at Ingalls, Kans.
 - (4) Edgar Mulford; b. Oct. 11, 1891, at Ingalls, Kans.; m. July 24, 1910, Mary Effie Flint, (b. May 3, 1891, at Niota, Tenn.), at Tecumcari, N. M.; motor track dispatcher, office manager; lived at Preston and Liberal, Kans.; Tecumcari, N. M. r. 527 No. McClay St., Santa Ana, Calif.
 - i. Edgar Mulford, Jr.; b. Aug. 30, 1912; d. Oct. 23, 1918.
 - ii. Dixie Lee; b. May 13, 1921.
 - (5) Archie Brackett; b. Jan. 3, 1894, at Larned, Kans.; m. April 4, 1917, at Moscow, Kans., to Millie Marie Brownell (b. April 24, 1899, at Cuning-

- ham, Kans.; d. Sept. 17, 1926); lived in Konantz, Colo.; Manter, Kans.; fuel dealer; r. Gridley, Calif.
- i. Herman Hall; b. Feb. 18, 1918, at Moscow, Kans.
 - ii. May Frances; b. Aug. 24, 1920, at Konantz, Colo.
 - iii. Pearl Marie; b. Aug. 5, 1922, at Manter, Kans.
- (6) Roy; b. Feb. 3, 1896; d. June 22, 1896, at Furley, Kans.
- (7) Zora Ana; b. July 2, 1897, at Furley, Kans.; m. Apr. 11, 1917, at Tucumcari, N. M., *Walter Henry Whetstone* (b. May 11, 1887, at Pratt county, Kans.), farmer, at Moscow, Kans.; r. Hugoton, Kans.; 5 children—born at Hugoton, Kans.
- i. Ruth May; b. Oct. 24, 1919.
 - ii. Leonard Roy; b. Sept. 6, 1921.
 - iii. Troy Richard; b. April 25, 1924.
 - iv. Robert Dean; b. Feb. 6, 1927.
 - v. Orvil Francis; b. Apr. 25, 1929.
8. Clara Elizabeth; b. Nov. 21, 1862; m. *George A. Greenleaf* (b. March 3, 1866, at Bowen, Ill.), Sept. 28, 1886; plasterer; lived at Newton, Kans.; Wichita and Dighton, Kans.; r. Centralia, Wash.
- (1) Guy Gerald; b. Feb. 12, 1888, at Newton, Kans.; d. Jan. 31, 1920; m. Jan. 8, 1908, to Inez Nadeen Smith; r. Aberdeen, Wash.
- i. Winton Lorain; b. April 15, 1910, at Centralia, Wash.; r. with mother, Mrs. Wm. Galbreath.
- (2) Jennie Lacutea; b. Dec. 5, 1890, at Newton, Kans.; m. Aug. 18, 1915, *Julius Gustave Peterson* (b. Oct. 14, 1881, at Twiste, Denmark); major Salvation Army; lived in Chicago, Salt Lake City, Honolulu, Tacoma, Wash.; r. 14 East Cucharras St., Colorado Springs, Colo.
- i. Hermione Dorothy; b. March 18, 1917.
 - ii. Lenor Conda; b. Dec. 6, 1918.
 - iii. Peggy Pauline; b. Jan. 9, 1921.
- (3) Alvora Williams ("Mike"); b. March 24, 1899, at Wichita, Kans.; member Police department at Centralia, Wash.
- (4) Delevan Lawrence; b. May 1, 1901, at Wichita, Kans.; m. Mabel Knight; Shell Oil Co., Watsonville, Calif.
- i. Laurice L.; b. Sept. 12, 1924.
 - ii. Delvin Fillon; b. Mar. 30, 1926.
 - iii. Frank Knight.
- (5) Glen B.; b. Aug. 27, 1903, Wichita, Kan.; m. June 11, 1923, to Vera Martendale; r. Centralia, Wash.
- i. Kenneth; b. June 26, 1926.
 - ii. Wayne; b. Dec. 14, 1928.

X. MINERVA HIGDAY WARREN FAMILY

- X. MINERVA HIGDAY; b. June 20, 1817; m. Mar. 29, 1838, *Clark Warren* (d. May 3, 1850); entered Government land in Rock county, Dec. 2, 1847; d. Sept. 21, 1882, at Perry, Dallas county, Iowa; came from McGrawville, N. Y., to Evansville, Wis.; ca. Dec. 1, 1846; "Grandmother Warren," with children Frank and Evelyn, "drove two yoke of oxen in a covered wagon, from Adams county, Wis., to Glencoe, Minn."; about 1872-3 they "drove covered wagon and two yoke of oxen and led a cow, near Perry," Iowa. See Appendix Note —. Had six children (four born at McGrawville, Cortland county, N. Y.
1. Cinderella Minerva; b. Jan. 19, 1839; d. Dec. 1, 1892, at Perry, Iowa.; m. Mar. 15, 1857, *David Rice* (b. April 23, 1833; d. Mar. 19, 1883) at Evansville, Wis.
- (1) Fred C.; b. Oct. 25, 1861, at Evansville, Wis.; unmarried; farmer; r. Dawson, Iowa.
 - (2) John Alonzo; b. Mar. 1, 1864, at Evansville; unmarried; d. Mar. 21, 1830.
2. Clark Rienzi; b. Mar. 1, 1841; d. Jan. 2, 1905, at Chicago; graduate Rush Medical College, 1876; m. Minnie Storms (b. Apr. 23, 1853, in Germany); lived at Otis, Ind., and Chicago, Ill.; successful physician; widow resides 601 So. Oak Park Ave., Oak Park, Ill.; four children, two died in infancy or early childhood.
- (1) Frank Rienzi; b. May 5, 1875, at Otis, Ind.; graduate Rush Medical College, June 30, 1896; m. Nov. 11, 1896, Frank Evelyn Davis (b. Jan. 1, 1877, at Homesville, Ind.); successful physician; r. Pottawattamie Park, Michigan City, Indiana.
 - i. Edith Lucile; b. July 2, 1902, at Michigan City; m. Aug. 12, 1925, *Valois Bowes* (b. Jan. 23, 1898, at La Porte, Ind.), hotel manager; 2 children; r. Michigan City, Ind.
 - (a) Barbara Ann; b. Mar. 25, 1923.
 - (b) Warren John; b. Feb. 23, 1931.
- (2) Cinderella Minerva; b. Oct. 14, 1876, at Otis, Ind.; m. Feb. 23, 1897, *Leonard R. Warren* (b. 1877, London, Canada), no relation salesman; 2 children; r. 601 S. Oak Park Ave., Oak Park, Ill.
- i. Clark Russell Warren; b. Sept. 14, 1900, at Chicago; graduate Univ- of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1923; salesman; m. Feb. 23, 1923, Katherine Case; 2 children; r. Oak Park, Ill.
 - (a) Clark Russel; b. Mar. ?, 1925, at Oak Park, Ill.
 - (b) Carl Leonard; b. July 5, 1929, at Oak Park, Ill.

- ii. Franklin Leonard; b. in Chicago, Ill.; m. Sept. 8, 1928, Henrietta Tronzer; 1 child; r. Oak Park, Ill.; electrical stock man.
(a) Virginia; b. July 4, 1930, at Michigan City, Ind.
3. Olive Ladora; b. Nov. 9, 1844; m. *Baxter Boynton* (b. Vermont) at Evansville, Wis., both buried at Los Gatos, Calif.
 - (1) Clement L.; b. Oct. 2, 1873; m. Dec. 20, 1924, Lois Riley, at Rippey, Iowa; farmer; r. Dawson, Iowa.
 - (2) Willis; b. Feb. 5, 1880 (called "Moses" until 5 years old); d. Jan. 13, 1897, at Los Gatos, Calif.
4. Alma Almeda; b. Oct. 10, 1845; d. Mar. 23, 1879; m. *Wm. Eastman*, M. D., graduate Rush Medical College; r. at Mineral Point, Wis.
 - (1) Erwin; b. Dec. 7, 1861; d. Jan. 4, 1882; unmarried.
 - (2) Inez E.; b. Aug. 28, 1866, at South Wayne, Wis.; m. *Lewis Howell*, rancher; moved to Seattle in 1907; r. Decatur Island, Wash. (Mrs. Howell is postmaster at Decatur; mem. D. A. R., No. 176,552.
 - i. Mary Bradner; b. Aug. 29, 1889, at DeWitt, Neb.; m. *Edwin H. Moy*, mail clerk G. N. Ry.; r. Edmonds, Snohomish county, Wash.
(a) Virginia; b. Dec. 5, 1913.
(b) Son; d. in infancy.
(c) Helen; b. April 10, 1918.
(d) Son; d. in infancy.
 - ii. Alma Warren; b. Oct. 2, 1894; m. *Albert E. Young* at Laramie, Wyo.; rancher, adopted boy and girl; r. Decatur, Wash.
 - iii. William Eastman; b. Mar. 2, 1897, at DeWitt, Neb.; engineer Pacific American Fisheries 15 years.
 - iv. Helen Minerva; b. Nov. 30, 1898, at Syracuse, Neb.; unmarried.
5. Franklin Leroy; b. Dec. 23, 1846, at Evansville, Wis.; in Civil War (Sherman's March to Sea); m. Waity Ellen Havens (b. Sept. 8, 1852, at Canelton, Ind., descendant Daniel Boone), at Preston Lake, Minn., May 24, 1868; first two children born Renville county, Minn.; others Dallas county, Iowa; farmer, r. Angus, Boone county, Iowa.
 - (1) Clark Le Roy; b. Nov. 29, 1870, "at Lake Preston, near Hutchinson, Minn."; m. Bertha Dorothea Hamer (b. Mar. 2, 1876, at Hamburg, Germany); physician and surgeon, X-ray therapy; operates Warren-Sawyer Clinic, at Sawyer, Mich.; r. Michigan City, Ind.
 - i. Eugene Havens; b. June 21, 1899, at Perry, Iowa; manager lumber yard; m. Katherine Alice Meyers, June 1, 1929; no children; r. Sherburn, Minn.
 - ii. Clark Ransom; b. Apr. 11, 1903, at Chesterton, Ind.; graduate Carleton College, Northfield, Minn., 1923; m. May 10, 1926, Lucille Saunders; no children; r. Lawrenceville, New Jersey.
 - iii. Florence Margaret; b. July 6, 1910, at Rossville, Iowa; registered nurse; unmarried; r. Michigan City, Ind.
 - iv. Chester Frederick; b. June 17, 1913, at Chester, Iowa; student; unmarried, r. Michigan City, Ind.
 - (2) Mary Minerva; b. Apr. 9, 1872; m. June 5, 1896, *Louis Smith*; r. Minburn, Dallas county, Iowa; 2 children, 1 grandchild.
 - (3) Pearl Luey; b. Nov. 19, 1874; d. Mar. 25, 1928; m. July 12, 1892, to *Geo. Godwin*, at Perry, Iowa; "had six children; at least ten grandchildren."
 - (4) Evelyn Lydia; b. Feb. 2, 1877, at Perry, Iowa; m. *Geo. McCormick* (b. June 1, 1875, at Urbana, Ill.), farmer, stock raiser; 3 children; r. Perry, Dallas county, Iowa.
 - i. Olive Lydia; b. July 29, 1899, at Perry, Iowa; d. Dec., 1901.
 - ii. Ellen Eliza; b. Oct. 2, 1901; graduate Iowa State Agricultural College, Ames, Iowa; m. Sept. 14 1923, *Glen French Martin* (b. Nov. 29, 1901, Goldfield, Iowa; graduate Iowa State Agricultural College, Ames); agriculture and stock raising; r. Goldfield, Iowa.
(a) Carl Franklin; b. Feb. 19, 1929, at Goldfield, Iowa.
(b) Donald LeRoy; b. Oct. 4, 1930, at Goldfield, Iowa.
(c) Ruth Evelyn; b. Aug. 31, 1932, at Goldfield, Iowa.
 - iii. Dorothy Evelyn; b. Sept. 4, 1906, at Perry, Iowa; teacher; m. July 31, 1929, *Raymond P. Ritters*, teacher); no children; r. Caldwell, Idaho.
 - (5) Frank Edwin; b. Dec. 26, 1878; d. Jan. 30, 1926; m. Myrtle Iva Briggs, at Guthrie Center, Iowa, Oct. 17, 1906; no children; mechanic; railway conductor; r. Angus, Iowa.
 - (6) Bessie Elizabeth; b. July 1, 1881; unmarried.
 - (7) Fred Rienzi; b. April 21, 1883; m. Ellen Gillinquist Jan. 10, 1910; farmer and mine operator; r. Angus, Iowa; had 2 sons, 1 daughter.
 - (8) James Haven; b. July 26, 1885; unmarried; farmer; r. Angus, Iowa.
 - (9) Harrison E.; b. Nov. 14, 1891; d. Aug. 23, 1896.
6. Evelyn Marilla; b. May 30, 1850; d. 1922, La Porte, Ind.; m. 1876, *Dr. J. H. William Meyer* (b. July 1, 1853, Buer bei Osnabrueck, Hanover, Germany; d. Oct. 22, 1925). Dr. Meyer studied medicine in office of Dr. Thompkins Higday; grad. Rush Medical College, Chicago, 1876; interne Cook Co. hospital;

studied Vienna under Prof. Czerny, surgeon, and Prof. Becker, eye specialist; Pres. Board of Education, County Medical Soc., Rush Medical Alumni, &c.; r. La Porte, Indiana; had seven children:

- (1) Mathilda: d. infancy.
- (2) Fritz: d. infancy
- (3) Otto: b. Mar. 22, 1880; violinist and musician of authority; r. Philadelphia.
- (4) Marie: b. Oct. 2, 1881; m. *Dr. Louis Ten Broeck*, of Minneapolis (dead); (no children. "Marie Meyer Ten Broeck; concert pianist and teacher, Philadelphia Musical Academy, 1617 Spruce Street." Was head piano dept., Cosmopolitan School of Music, Minneapolis; teacher Music and dramatic Art, Chicago; studied abroad with Victor Heinze, Leopold Godowsky and Harrod Bauer; toured extensively, management Haensel & Jones, New York City; r. Taunton Lakes, Marlton, N. J.
- (5) Warren Meyer: b. Mar. 13, 1882; d. Dec., 1921, Denver, Colo.; m. 1909, Florence Delano Vaughn, of Denver; city bacteriologist of Denver; U. S. examiner, &c.; one child:
 - i. Winifred Marie: grad. Univ. Penn., January, 1933; violinist; studied with uncle Otto Meyer; later in France and Germany; r. Philadelphia.
- (6) Walter William: b. May 3, 1886; grad. Phila. School of Pharmacy; m. 1916, Frances White; one son; m. 2d, Marie De Ruver; owner, Lion Drug Store, La Porte, Ind.
 - i. Charles William: b. May, 1918, in La Porte; high school student.
- (7) Rose: b. Mar. 22, 1889; d. Sept. 4, 1905.

X. THOMPCKINS HIGDAY

- XI. THOMPCKINS; b. Aug. 13 (19?), 1820; graduated from Indiana Medical College at LaPorte, on Feb. 18, 1847. "During the term 1848-9 Dr. Higday was Registrar of the Indiana Medical College, and the following year was Professor of Physiology and General Pathology at the same institution." (See "Surgery, Gynecology and Obstetrics, Nov., 1932, Vol. LV 673-675: photo of Dr. Thompkins Higday). See Appendix. Dr. Higday married Clementine Teagarden (?) Bradley, who died about a year later in childbirth; no descendants; practiced many years at LaPorte, becoming successful and wealthy; noted for his public interests and philanthropies; freely made loans to needy relatives; brought many nephews and nieces to LaPorte to board at his home and attend school. In 1862 was commissioned Asst. Surgeon of 48th Regt. Indiana Volunteers. Died at LaPorte October 5, 1876.

XII. HANNAH ELIZABETH HIGDAY

- XII. HANNAH ELIZABETH; b. July 20, 1822; unmarried; died Feb. 19, 1846, and is buried at McGraw (formerly McGrawville), Cortland County, New York. Miss Claribel Warren, D. A. R. No. 269,219, writing December 9, 1932, said: "I found both of these graves in an old cemetery just back of my home. The stones are in good conditions, of white marble, plainly legible, with the exception of the daughter's, where the sod has grown so high I cannot make out her age. They read as follows:

GEORGE HIGDAY
DIED
March 11, 1843
Aged 73 Years
2 Months and 11 Days

ELIZABETH
Daughter of
George and Elizabeth
Higday
DIED
Feb. 19, 1846



APPENDIX I

GEORGE HIGDAY IN THE REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS

From letter "The University of the State of New York—New York State Library; Manuscripts and History Section," Albany, N. Y., 5 Jan., 1933, to Hamilton Higday, Seattle:

"Your two letters, one addressed to the Comptroller and the other to this section of the State Library, have come to me for reply.

"We are submitting herewith the Revolutionary War service records of Peter and Dirick Van Slyck of the 7th Regiment of Albany County Militia and the record of George Higday as they appear on the rolls of this state:

* * *

George Higday (Higby)

George Higday enlisted as a private in the 1st regiment of Westchester County Militia, commanded by Col. Joseph Drake and Col. James Hamman.

New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 1, p. 205.

George Higby and other inhabitants of the Manor of Fordham and West Farms in Westchester County, petition the Provincial Congress, Sept. 5, 1775, to be allowed to have a militia company in their district and not have to go to Westchester.

Calendar of Historical Manuscripts relating to the War of the Revolution, v. 1, p. 135.

Since the records of the Revolutionary War on file here, give very little information about the individuals concerned, such as places of enlistment and residence, we are unable to identify the above records as pertaining to your ancestors and search in genealogies, local histories, etc., brought to light no information concerning them.

So far as we can determine, there are no rolls or documents on file here signed by the individuals whose records you are seeking. Many of the manuscript Revolutionary War records were destroyed in the Capitol fire of 1911.

Sincerely yours,

HEF.

(Signed) EDNA L. JACOBSEN,
Head. Mss. & Hist. Section.

"NEW YORK IN THE REVOLUTION AS COLONY AND STATE,"
by James A. Roberts, Comptroller, Second Edition, (Albany,
N. Y.; Bradnow Ptg. Co.: 1898)

Page 204—"Westchester County Militia—First Regiment.
Colonel Joseph Drake . . .
Enlisted Men . . .

Page 205—Higday, George

Page 381 (Index) Higday, George, 205.

DOCUMENTS relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York
—Edited by Berthold Fernow, Vol. XV. State Archives—Vol. I
(Albany: Weed Parsons & Co., 1887).

Page 303—"Westchester County.

Lewis Morris, Brigadier-General, June 25, 1778.
First (South) Regiment.
Colonel—Joseph Drake . . .
Commissions issued October 19, 1775.

Yonkers Company—Captain John Cock.

East Chester Company—Captain, Stephen Sneden.

Upper Philippsburg Company—Captain, Abr'm Ledew.

New Rochelle Company—Captain, Joseph Drake.

Tarry Town Company—Captain Abr'm Storm.

Page Twenty-four

East Philippsburgh Company—Captain, David Davids.
Lower Philippsburgh Company—Captain, Isaac Vermilya.
Upper Philippsburgh Associated Company—Captain Wm. L.
Commissions issued September 20, 1775.

Page 307—Regiment of Minute Men (Returns incomplete.)
Colonel, Joseph Drake of New Rochelle.

**"Official Register of the Officers and Men of New Jersey in the
Revolutionary War"**

(Wm. S. Stryker, Adj. General: Trenton, N. J., 1872), p. 629.

"Higday, George. Bergen; also Captain Outwater's Company, State troops."

(NOTE.—Bergen is the New Jersey county on the west bank of the Hudson river opposite Westchester county, New York.)

"Outwater, John. Captain, Bergen; Captain, State troops; wounded March, 1780."—Ibid, p. 403.

Re Bergen Co. Militia, see p. 332 (1775), p. 334 (1776, Philip Van Cortland, Colonel), 336, 337, 338 (1777-78.); State Troops (Dec. 26, 1780), p. 326-7.

"The good service performed by the militia of this state is fully recorded in history. At the fights at Quinton's Bridge, Hancock's Bridge, Three Rivers, Connecticut, Farms, and Van Neste's Mills, they bore an active part; while at the battles of Long Island, Trenton, Assumpink, Princeton, Germantown, Springfield and Monmouth they performed efficient service in supporting the Continental line."—Ibid, p. 338.

STATE OF NEW JERSEY
Office of the Adjutant General

Trenton, February 28, 1933.

IT IS CERTIFIED, That the records of this office show that GEORGE HIGDAY served as a Private, Captain John Outwater's Company, State Troops, stationed in Bergen County under the command of Major Gotchius, from October 15 to December 31, 1781; received medical attention October 20, 1781,—during the Revolutionary War.....

(Seal)

—William A. Higgins,
The Adjutant General.

From Memorandum, Florence S. Hellman, Acting Chief Bibliographer to
Librarian of Congress, Dec. 28, 1932:

"We find the name of George Higday among the enlisted men in the First Regiment of the Westchester County Militia as given in the following work:

New York (state). Comptroller. New York in the revolution as colony and state. These records were discovered, arranged and classified in 1895, 1896, 1897 and 1898, by James A. Roberts, comptroller. 2nd ed. Albany, N. Y., Press of Bradnow Printing Co., 534 p.

Westchester County Militia—First Regiment; p. 204-206.

"All the names published in this volume are derived from that highest of sources, the original muster and pay-rolls." P. 8.

We have examined a number of histories of Westchester County, without finding any mention of George Higday, likewise Otto Hufeland's "Westchester County, during the American Revolution, 1775-1783" (White Plains, N. Y., Pub. for Westchester County by the Westchester County Historical Society, 1926; Westchester County Historical Society, Publications, v. III). Our search, however, has not been exhaustive, and it is quite possible that an outside worker might find something addition in the Library of Congress material...

Inasmuch as the colonel of the First Regiment of the Westchester County Militia, Joseph Drake, was a New Rochelle man, it occurred to us that George Higday might also have come from New Rochelle. We therefore examined the "Records of the town of New Rochelle, 1699-1928," transcribed, translated, and published by Jeanne A. Forbes (New Rochelle, N. Y., The Paragraph Press, 1916), but found no mention of Higday therein.

We did not find his name in the various histories of shipping and of sailing ships which we examined, but here again our search has not been exhaustive."

"Westchester County During the American Revolution, 1775-1783"

By Otto Hufeland.

"In addition to these regiments of the 'Line' the Continental Congress on May 26, 1775, asked 'That the Militia of New York be armed and trained and be in constant readiness to act at a moment's warning.' In response to this request, the Provincial Congress in August passed a 'Militia Bill' which provided that the colony should be divided into 'Districts or Beats', containing as nearly as possible eighty-three males between sixteen and sixty years of age, able to bear arms; these were to be formed into companies and permitted to elect their own officers. Every man was to provide himself with a musket and bayonet, a sword, or tomahawk, a cartridge box to contain twenty-three rounds of cartridges, a knapsack, one pound of gun powder, twelve flints and three pounds of balls to fit his gun. One-fourth of them were to be organized as minute men."—Cites Journal of Prov. Congress.

Under this order, twenty-eight companies of militia were organized in Westchester county. The South Battalion consisted of one company from lower Yonkers, one from East Chester, one from New Rochelle and Pelham, and five from Phillipsburgh, comprising the towns of Yonkers, Greenburgh and Mount Pleasant."—P. 66. (Cites Cal. of Rev. Mss. I, 158-9.)

"The militia, at the best, was far too weak to offer any serious resistance to the advancing enemy. Each so-called regiment was an independent body and personal jealousy among the officers, precluded any unity of action. Cooperation under a single head was imperative, and on August 8th, (1776) George Clinton was appointed by the Convention to take command of all the Militia raised in the counties of Dutchess, Ulster, Orange and Winchester."—P. 81. Compare: "Washington and his Comrades in Arms" Geo. M. Wrong (Yale Univ. Press: 1921) p. 93.

On Aug. 28, 1776, Colonel Joseph Drake wrote to the State Convention from New Rochelle regarding British operations and foraging of horned cattle and poultry in vicinity of Hart Island, and the guarding of roads and shores by American patrols. (Cites Force's American Archives, 5th Series.) P. 108.

N. Y. Historical Society: Collections 1900 (Abstracts of Wills on file in the Surrogate's Office, City of New York, Vol. IX. 1777-1783) page 79, (Liber 32, page 144.)

"In the name of God, Amen, I, Matthew Hopper, of the Out Ward of New York, farmer, being sick and weak. All debts to be paid. I leave to my wife, Elizabeth Hopper, all my estate, real and personal, situate in the Out Ward, and known by the name of Great Kills, during her life, and then to my sons," etc.

Dated Oct. 17, 1778. Witnesses, Louis Andrew Gautier, Innkeeper,
George Higday,
Elizabeth Higday.

Proved November 1, 1779."

(Gautier, the innkeeper, also witnessed other wills of residents of "the Out Ward of New York in 1778:

John De Voor, yeoman, "over against Mannings Island." Ibid p. 137.

John Hopper, farmer, October 12, 1778, p. 71.

Jellis Mandeville "of Greenwich in the City of New York, in the Out Ward, farmer," p. 38. (The farm, in present-day New York: On the east, 8th Ave.; south, from 8th and Greenwich to 9th and Greenwich and to the river; on the west by river; on north by 21st St. Much of this passed through Governor George Clinton to John Jacob Astor and is now part of the Astor Estate."—p.40.)

(NOTE.—The Out Ward in 1778 was on the east side, close to the principal ship yards of that day. See "Hist. of City of N. Y.," by David T. Valentine, Pub. 1853, Putnam. Map opp. p. 304.)

From "U. S. Census, 1790: New York City and County: N. Y. City, West Ward—Heads of Households—page 137.

Higby, George: Free white males 16 & up, 1; F. w. females, 1; F. w. males under 16, 2. Several 'Higbie' families listed at Jamaica on Long Island (Queens county)."

From R. B. Stewart, Deputy Clerk, Westchester County Surrogate's Court, White Plains, New York, Nov. 23, 1932: "A search of our files fails to disclose any record of George Higday or Elizabeth Dunham."

From New York Public Library, New York, Dec. 8, 1932:

"We regret to report that the chief of our genealogy division was unable to find any information regarding the brothers, sisters or ancestors of George Higday."—H. M. Lydenberg, Asst. Director.

From "Lloyd's Register of Shipping, 71, Fenchurch Street, London, E. C. 3 (13th January, 1933):

"Reverting to your letter of the 12th ultimo, addressed to this Society's Printing House, I have acquaint you that the possibility of tracing any reference in the records of this Society to a member of the Higday family as owner or operator of ships toward the end of the 18th or at the beginning of the 19th century has been carefully considered.

"I should explain, however, that the only records in this Office covering the period in question are in the form of printed Registers of Ships, arranged in alphabetical order of vessels' names, and that although the names of Owners' are duly given, there is no index to the Owners. In the circumstances, as you do not appear to be able to furnish the name of any ship, you will realize that it has been impracticable to make other than a quite cursory examination of the Registers, with, I regret to say, but a negative result.

"I may add that I have made some enquiry upon the subject in insurance circles, but, in default of any ship's name, it does not appear to be possible to initiate any search in that direction. I am, Dear Sir,

Yours faithfully,

A. Scott, Secretary."

From Marine Research Society, 161 Essex St., Salem, Mass., Jan. 14, 1933:

"We do not find the name of Higday at all in our records of ships and it does not appear in the index of any of our books, connected with this vicinity."

From "The Public Library of the City of Boston"—Division of Genealogy—Dec. 30, 1932:

"The Library finds no references to the family of Higday in various books consulted. Registers of ships built in New England have been searched with the same result."

ATTACKS ON BRITISH SHIPS IN HUDSON RIVER

The compiler's father, Wm. H. Higday (1852-1931), at one period lived at the home of his uncle, Dr. Thompkins Higday at LaPorte, Ind., who was gathering material for a history of his family. He used to say (during the writer's boyhood) that his grandfather and great-grandfather, Higday, were both named George, that the latter was in the Revolution—as a sailor, he believed, because he had "helped burn a British

warship near New York." He also said he had three great-grandfathers in the Revolution; that his grandfather and great-grandfather Van Slyck were both named Peter. This was error as his mother's father was Philip, son of Peter Van Slyck. He couldn't recall the third Revolutionary great- grandsire—it may have been a Rider or a Dunham.

George Higday, who enlisted in the Westchester County Militia, and also served in Bergen Co., across the Hudson, as a member of the New Jersey Militia, may well have had a part in the attempt to burn British war vessels in the Hudson, although documentary proof has not yet turned up.

—HAMILTON HIGDAY.

Naval Hist. of the American Revolution, by Gardner W. Allen; 2 v. N.Y.; Houghton-Mifflin, 1913.

"On the night of August 17 (1776) two fireships in the Hudson river attacked the ships Phoenix and Rose, which had recently been attacked by galleys (p. 87.) One of the fireships ignited the Rose's tender, which was wholly consumed." (P. 154.)

A British schooner was destroyed in New York Harbor in 1777 by a torpedo maneuvered by David Bushnell, inventor of probably the first submarine. (P. 155.)

Narrative and Critical History of America, by Justin Winsor, Vol. VI. (Boston, 1888) Ch. IV. The Struggle for the Hudson (Maj. Gen. Cullum) p. 326. Note 1—

"Some of the British frigates ascending the Hudson in July, an attempt was made to destroy them. Dawson (Westchester County, pp. 192-216) goes into detail, faithfully citing all the authorities."

There is an account of the attempts to destroy the British frigates threatening the ascent (of the Hudson) in July, 1776, in the Historical Magazine, 1866, p. 92 (Reader's Handbook of the Amer. Revolution. Justin Winson (Boston, 1899). P. 92.

Hufeland's "Westchester County during the Revolution" (1926) P. 86.

"Attempt to Burn the British Frigates in the North River in July, 1776", by one of the party. Signed Stephen Hampstead, Sr. (From an old copy of The St. Louis Times) is reprinted in Historical Magazine, Supplement, p. 84, Vol. 10 (New York: 1866).

WESTCHESTER COUNTY IN THE REVOLUTION

Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York.

Edited by Berthold Fernow, Vol. XV., State Archives.

Vol. I (Albany; Wood Parson; 1887) P. 121.

Proceedings of the Provincial Congress, Aug. 8th, 1776; Brigadier General Clinton appointed to the command of all the Levies raised etc. in counties of Ulster, Orange at Westchester... advised to Order Troops of horse belonging to those Counties, immediately to march to such Posts as he may think proper, that they should occupy in order to watch the motion of the Enemy Ships of War now in Hudson River.

"Die Mortis, June 17th, 1777: Draft of letter to Hon. John Hancock, Esq., President of General Congress:

"Sir: We have received from the Delegates of this State the Resolution of your honorable House of the twenty-third of May, last, requiring us to equip such Gallies as may be necessary for the Defence of HUDSONS River and to direct their operations... Congress have... empowered his Excellency the General and the late Convention of this State to construct Fireships & other vessels at the Expense of the Continent for the Defence of HUDSONS River."

..... For by the loss of our Capitol and Sea Coast almost all our Ship Carpenters and other necessary Mechanicks have sought employment in the neighboring States and those who remained have been lately sent to LAKE GEORGE, where they are now in the Continental service. We have no Cannon and we venture to assure Congress that there are not twenty good Seamen to be hired in that part of the State of New York now in our Possession." Fernow, supra p. 154-5.

THE NAME "HIGDAY"

"Now Hamilton, are you aware that the original name was not Higday but Higbee? My father used to have an oil-stone that used to belong to his father with the name 'Higbee' inscribed on the cover. The way I used to hear it was that three brothers came to America and that our grandfather got mad at the others and changed his name to Higday. My grandfather was a shipcarpenter and used to work in N. Y. harbor on the ships. Mother is still with me; she has had a very poor spell; she has rallied some and is better now."—Vanchee E. Drollinger, Wichita, Kans., 1897.

"Tradition has it that about the year of 1770, three brothers by the name of Higbee came to America as ship carpenters. One of these brothers while working as a hostler in England for Lord Mulford Brackett fell in love with the Lord's daughter. The brother is not known. The other two brothers continued their work on the sea and brought many presents home from different parts of the West Indies and presented to the married brother's wife. These spoons are still in the possession of the family. Some time later this brother quarrelled with the other two brothers and changed his name to Higday, so his name would not be the same as theirs. One of the children of the couple was named George, and it is not known whether there were any other children or not. George Higday was born Jan. 1st, 1772, and was married to Elizabeth Dunham, Nov. 3rd, 1799. Elizabeth Dunham was born Feb. 26th, 1781. By this union there were twelve children."—From family papers collected by Mrs. Drollinger, about 1897.

The name spelled "Higday" is rare in Colonial and Revolutionary records; but variant spelling of family names in early times has been noted in practically all genealogies compiled. Many spellings similar to Higday occur. For instance, in "Marriage Licenses—Issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York previous to 1784" (Published at Albany in 1860) appear:

Higbee, in 1753; Higbey, 1782; Higby, 1761; Higday, 1767 (May 4—Mary Higday and John Payne. M. B. Vol. XI, p. 76); Highy, 1756; Higgin, 1779; Higgins, 1770.

In Vol. 9, New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, p. 80 April, 1878): "Records of the First Presbyterian Church of the City of New York. Births and Baptisms"—"Nov. 1771. Daniel, the Son and Isabel, the daughter, of William HERALD and Marg't Higday, his wife, born Oct. 26th, 1771." This entry, however, is indexed "Higby."

See also: Vol. 29 Ibid p. 120 (Higley); V. 31-32, p. 157 (Samuel Higby of N. Y. City); V. 15, p. 80, 133 (Higbie); Vol. 14, p. 118 (Higbee, Higbey); etc.

See Higby—Higbee in Compendium Amer Genealogy (Virkus) Vol. 4, p. 266; N. Y. Hist. Soc. 1900, p. 142.

LORD MULFORD (BRACKETT) TRADITION

Painstaking personal scanning of such early publications as "Political Index of Great Britain" (Robert Beatson, Esq., Edinburgh, MDCCLXXXVI) and other records of English nobility and gentry has failed to discover the titled gentleman in honor of whom Higday children have been named for generations. Brackett is a name well sprinkled through New England records—100 individuals are indexed in New England Register. See 66 D.A.R. 69.

Mulford, cited in "Genealogists Guide (Geo. W. Marshall: published 1903 in Guildford, England), refers to the New England Register, Vol. 34, p. 171 (1880) where the genealogy of the Mulford family (John and William, original settlers of East Hampton, Long Island, 1649) is published. The promised "English pedigree of the Mulfords" has not been

found by this compiler. See 72 D.A.R. 146, re Col. David Mulford of the Revolution.

'English & Welsh Surnames' by Chas. Wareing Bardsley (London: Henry Frowde: 1901) p. 546, re derivation of "Mulford" appears:
Gilbert de Mullford, co Wilts, Henry III-Edw I.
Edmund de Muleford, co Wilts, 1273
Richard de Muleford, Ibid..
1655—Buried, Eliz. wife of William Mulford: St. Jas. Clerkenwell iv, 305.
1675 Thomas Grice and Judith Mulford: Marriage Alleg. (Canterbury) p. 146.

THE HIGDAY FAMILY IN NEW YORK STATE

Some Notes Written by Ann Elizabeth Rowley at Evansville, Wisconsin, in June, 1900.

My first memory of Grandfather Higday's home is a rambling farm house, a well near the door, with large flat stones to walk on, and a sweep to draw the water. I have a vague idea of the inside arrangement of the house, excepting one room; the great kitchen or living room, with the tables always set and lots of people who seemed to have nothing to do but to entertain a small child like me, or torment her, as the case might be.

Of course, there was a large fireplace, and corresponding stone hearth, where I remember grandpa nursing pretty lambs, that seemed to be asleep, until they would come out lively, to be carried away, only to be replaced with other poor little freezing mites that I delighted to watch, but knew nothing as to why they were there.

Boiling maple sap was also watched with great eagerness, and when it was just right to eat, a pan of snow was brought in and that was dropped over it in brown patches. But others were watching as eagerly as I, and poor little me was left without a taste; so I undertook to help myself. As I could find no spoon, I took a knife which I bravely used, carrying the mite it would hold to the snow pan, and eating the wax as happy as the rest until your grand mother saw me and exclaimed: "Do see that poor child running with a knife trying to get a morsel into her mouth, and we eating like pigs, entirely forgetting her. Here, Sis, take this and eat your fill!" And much more to that effect. I couldn't have been more than four years old at the time, as we moved away when I was four.....

The Lord Mulford Story

It is a well understood tradition among us that the Higday's are descended from an English nobleman, Lord Mulford, by name, but as your mother and I stood in the sixth generation removed from his lordship, I guess the blood is pretty thin by this time; and also as his daughter married beneath her station. She fell in love with, ran away and married her father's coachman, and came to America. That, in itself, they tell me, by the laws of England, would be enough to disinherit her from her father's property. We have no knowledge that anyone has ever made an attempt to get anything. The coachman's name was Smith. Her daughter married a Higday. (We don't know his nationality.) His son, George Higday, was our grandfather. He was one of several children. He said his father was a man who was either very rich, or very poor, and it was in one of his poor spells that he died and left a family of small children, with nothing to care for them. His brothers went among strangers to live and had no opportunity for schooling. They lived among people by the name of Higbee or Higley, and called themselves the same, thinking they were right.

Grandfather stayed at home, and had his father's papers, so knew how the name was spelled. New York City is the farthest back I can trace his home.

"The Island of Trotrola"

There must have been sisters in the family, for years after their removal to the country, Aunt Eliza went back to the city to learn the milliner's trade, and it was there she met cousins by the name of Bracket

from the West Indies or the Island of Trotrola. (One of the Barbadoes Islands, Trotrolla, was wholly owned by one Higbe, and remained for several generations in the family.) They were very tony, kept their servants and had many ways we knew not of. One of them said to Aunt Eliza, when telling of their treatment at the hotel where they boarded: "Don't you think, Cousin, they had the impudence to set a cold custard before me?"

The Vanishing Estate

One of grandfather's brothers from the West Indies, came to visit him while he still lived in the city. He brought his colored servant or valet. It being in the early fall, or time of the first frost, the poor fellow was nearly frozen. His master bought him an overcoat and pair of mittens, but still he shivered, so he bought another overcoat for him, and he managed to get along with the two. One of the brothers is said to have owned a whole island and piracy is hinted at, but nothing seems to be known about it. A brother died in Trotrola, leaving considerable property to the rest. Grandfather made the journey to the islands to get his share, only to find one of the others had taken it, saying he was going to New York City and would give it to him. That was the last ever heard of him, or the money. The ones left, clubbed together and gave him a hogshead of rum to partly pay his expenses. That was all he ever saw of the fortune. He told me of trying to describe our snow to the negroes; said it looked like salt, sometimes piled as high as the houses and was very cold. (They didn't know the meaning of cold) And that they could hardly get through it. One old wench made reply, "Oh, Massa, I wouldn't live in such a country for a world!"

A Ship Carpenter in New York

To go back to his childhood again, many times when away from home at work, he would have but one pair of pants or trousers, as they called them then, and when they needed mending, would climb to the haymow, take them off, bury himself in the hay and mend them. As he grew older he hired out as a ship carpenter, but knew next to nothing of the work. The first thing they set him at was to lay a floor, a very particular part of the work. He didn't know how to go at it, so wandered round the shipyard until he found a man doing that work, watched him awhile, then went back and did his own job all right.

I never heard when his mother died, but he was married in 1799; and I remember hearing grandmother say that he used to stop at a certain place on the road to his work and get a cup of hot coffee, it being the first they had ever known.

Pioneer Hardships

They lived in the city until my mother was about a year old, and when he made a break for the country and landed in Solon, Cortland county, New York state, in heavy timber. Here he built a sort of shanty; kept bachelor's hall; cleared what he could; raised a crop of oats; stored them in the shanty; buried his only luxury (a smoked ham) deep down in the bin; nailed up the door; put his ax on his shoulder and started on foot through heavy timber ten miles, to grind his ax. He blazed the trees as he went so as to find the way back. When he came back, he found a bear had broken into the shanty, dug up and eaten the ham—all the meat he had for winter.

I believe, they say, that discouraged him so, he left the place for a time, until more people had settled near his home. I don't know what year he located there first, but he moved his family there in 1807, and having always lived in the city, knew very little about clearing land.

One incident I will tell. He went out to cut down trees; grandmother went with the baby (my mother); spread a blanket and put baby on it while she went to do the work she came for and grandfather cut his trees. All at once the tree began to fall; the father screamed;

the mother ran and caught the child just in time to see the blanket cut in inch pieces and buried in the ground.

This is all I now recall of the hearsay part, and will now proceed, if I can patch it together of my own memory.

An Old-Time Factory

After grandfather moved to town, I was there most of the time winters to go to school; and one winter Uncle Hiram's George was there, though I don't remember if he went to school.

Grandfather was always kind to us, which I know how to value now a great deal better than I did at the time. We never had to tease for anything, and I don't remember of having a wish ungratified; and yet I don't think we meddled very much with things we ought not to.

Perhaps it was out of order somewhat to go up garret, over the factory part and walk on the joice over all the machinery, there being no floor. Uncle Hiram's George could do that a little faster than I; but then you know he was six weeks older than I, and ought to do better!

The machinery in the chamber that we went up garret to walk over was for carding rolls, such as we used to spin on the home wheels, now so long out of date. I have stood many times with wondering eyes watching the wool put in the machine at one end and see it go from one big roller, covered with hooks, to another, until at last they would drop one by one into a trough, a finished roll until a bundle large enough to handle well would be finished, when it would be taken up, given a little twist and laid away ready for use.

The spinning and weaving was all done at home in those days, but in the fall the yarn and cloth would begin to come back to be colored, fulled and dressed as required. The machines for that work was on the lower floor. The fulling machine in a horizontal trough with so-called feet at one end, made to move back and forth and kick the cloth which was put in one end of the trough in warm soap suds until it was more or less firm, as desired for the fulled cloth; the shearing machine where the nap was formed by having innumerable shears clipping at the cloth as it passed through and the place where they pressed the flannel, and made it look shiny as silk to my eyes, by placing it between large sheets or pasteboard, putting a heavy weight by turning a large screw with a lever on it, together with a certain amount of heat to do the work.

The machines were run by water-power, the big wheel and monstrous great dye kettles always a source of wonder to my child-eyes, were in a room adjoining, that was afterwards floored over and used as a woodshed. It was here I learned to saw wood, and when I could get a stick sawed off all myself, I felt very happy. Perhaps I kinked the saw, but if I did they never found fault with me.

After the machines were all gone, the big room below was used for a workshop. There was a long bench or shelf where the tools were kept, and the work was done. I never thought of touching anything there; but one day grandpa was going out of the room and said to me, "Now, Sis don't touch any of these sharp tools while I am gone for they might cut you." That was a terrible burden, and I couldn't carry it, so I walked the whole length of the bench and with the tip of my finger just touched every sharp tool there. Then I felt better, for I didn't tell of it when he came back. The kettles still remained in the arches and he often colored hats of silk or wool for the tradesmen of the town, they having forms to press them on and make them look as good as new again.

We used to go to the dye kettles and fill our ink bottles, and I guess it must have worked pretty well as I don't remember of ever having to buy any ink.

But the workbench had to go for some cause, and the big room was used in the summer to sleep in, as it was cooler. In the winter it was fixed for a private school, and then I first had to write a composition.

I must have been eight or nine years old, and all I could find out was that I must make up something out of my own head and read it to the school. I was frightened nearly to death. Words failed me. I hunted over the readers and found a piece, two or three lines in length, copied it, and handed it in.

Of course, you must have visited the woolen factories of today; have seen rolls wound on great spools, maybe a hundred yards in length, to be made into yarn on the jennies run by steam machinery, and my simple description will seem almost like a myth; but it is as real to me as though I had seen it but yesterday.

—ANN E. ROWLEY.

Evansville, Wisconsin, June, 1900.

MILITARY LANDS IN WESTERN NEW YORK

"The Rise of American Civilization" (Beard) vol. I, p. 510, refers to "two remarkable ordinances enacted (by the Continental Congress) in 1784 and 1785," the first "enunciating the fateful principle" that western territories should ultimately be admitted into the Union as states. "The second ordinance made provision for official surveys which were to carve out farms, towns, counties and states, on a rectangular, or checker-board, pattern." Similarly the military blocks of western New York, a territory approximately 60 by 70 miles, were surveyed in rectangular fashion and intended to be settled as bounty-lands by Revolutionary soldiers.

Sonorous names from the classics were given to the "towns" thus laid out: Hannibal, Cato, Lysander, Cicero, Galen, Brutus, Camillus, Manlius, Junius, Aurelius, Marcellus, Pompey, Romulus, Scipio, Sempromius, Tully, Fabius, Ovid, Milton, Locke, Homer, Solon, Hector, Ulysses, Dryden, Virgil, Cincinnatus. (See frontispiece map, "State of New York, Compiled from Most Authentic Information, 1796," in "First U. S. Census: 1790: New York.")

"The state bounties were much larger than those offered by Congress. In New York privates were offered six hundred acres and officers a larger amount. These lands were later laid off in the northwestern part of the state."—The National Land System, 1785-1820, by Payson Jackson Treat (N. Y., 1910) p. 235.

Also see "Colonial Precedents of Our National Land System as it Existed in 1800" by Amelia C. Ford, (Univ. of Wisconsin, 1910) pp. 39-40. As to Thos. Jefferson's part in framing the system—a decimal system of townships and states as well as American decimal coinage, v. pp. 63-5.

"Solon town included at the census of 1800 the present Solon, Taylor, southern Truxton, southern Guyler, Freetown, Cincinnatus, Marathon and Willett towns in Cortland County. In 1790 the region was a wilderness included in Whitestown, Montgomery County." Vol. 53, N. Y. Genealogical & Biog. Record (1922) p. 364. See "Onondaga County Records, 1800-1927" Ibid. Vols. 30-35:—transfers of many parcels of soldiers' bounty lands.

"A Description of the Genesee Country in the State of New York" By Robert Munro, 1804. Appendix, p. 1187. to Documentary History of the State of New York. Vol. II. (Albany: Public Printer: 1849)

"The military tract was granted by the Legislature of the State of New York as a gratuity to the officers and soldiers of the line of this state, which served in the American Revolution. The tract contains a million and a half acres, and is divided into 25 townships, containing 60,000 acres each, which are again subdivided into lots of 640 acres each. It is bounded by the Counties of Ontario and Steuben in the Genesee country, on the north by Lake Ontario about 10 miles to Fort Oswego; thence on the east by Oswego river; thence on the north by Onondago river and part of Oneida lake; on the east by Oneida and Chenango counties and on the south by Tioga county; and is in length 60 miles and 55 miles in breadth... The country is divided into three counties: viz. Seneca, Cayuga and Onondaga.

Population has been uncommonly rapid, notwithstanding the discouragements proceeding from disputed titles to these military lots.

several deeds having been frequently granted for the same lots, and nearly one-third of these titles are yet undetermined, though they are expected to be shortly ascertained by commissioners who are appointed for that purpose by the State Legislature. The number of inhabitants amounts nearly to 30,000."

LAND HOLDINGS OF GEO. HIGDAY IN CORTLAND CO., N. Y.

In the endeavor to locate (and photograph) the original Higday homestead in Solon town or township, New York, early records of both Onondaga and Cortland counties were searched by Florence Gillette Harmon, D.A.R. of Messengerville, N. Y. Among his purchases were found the following, in the Records in the Co. Clerk's office, Cortland, New York:

Vol.	Page	Date	Lot	Town	Acres	Price	Grantors
D	424	Dec. 21, 1813	65	Homer	\$300	Silas & Patty Washburn, of Homer
G	293	Oct. 4, 1818	42	Solon	95	900	Elizabeth Weeks
H	557	July 28, 1820	51	Solon	60	100	Elizabeth Weeks of Wain, Steuben Co.
H	559	Jul. 28, 1820	42	Solon	95	100	Jonathan & Hannah Wildman of Wain
T	23	Sept. 29, 1832	87	Homer	4	100	Andrew & Eliz Huntington, Cortlandville
V	385	Jan. 1, 1835	79	Homer	34	600	John & Esther Buck, Cortlandville
W	63	June 18, 1835	79	Homer	1 1/2	100	John Buck
X	469	Dec. 25, 1835	79	Homer	Ezekiel & Nancy Lewis
Y	474	Mar. 6, 1837	42	Solon	45	293	John & Joanna Merrill
Y	507	June 26, 1834	42	Solon	95	...	Henry D. & Polly Higday
Z	118	June 21, 1837	42	Solon	95	293	John Merrill

Also in Second Series—Records after 1838; V. 1, pp. 91, 458; V. 2, pp. 192, 220; V. 4, pp. 103, 151.

Sales: V. 1, p. 104 (By George Higday & wife, 45 A, in Lot 42 Solon, \$2500). By Eliza Higday et al.: V. 8, pp. 398, 487; V. 8, pp. 44, by Hamilton Higday: V. 9, p. 42, by Henry D. Higday et al. (Power of attorney: Administration of Geo. Higday's Estate.)

"I have copied the index of land purchases in Cortland Co. previous to our formation (1808) from the records in Onondaga Co. Clerk's office. There is no name Higday there."

"Revolutionary grant Solon 42, by Thomas Smally. It either reverted to the State or was sold to Joseph A. Wildman before 1799. Perhaps this was only part of lot. Other names of owners in the lot previous to 1808 are Daniel Minor, Antzi Wildman, Josiah Wildman, Calvin Davis, Eden Wildman & Thomas Weeks."

(Note by Miss Claribel Warren, McGraw, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1932: Two sales of land by George Higday: V. H, p. 497, May 29, 1820, part of Lot 51 to Elizabeth of Wain, Steuben Co., Vol. 1, p. 104, Apr. 3, 1838, 95 a. in Lot 42 to John Byers, consideration \$2500.

"I found in 'Deed Folio, p. 422,' an indenture made 22nd day of April, 1813, between Jonathan Hubbard and Polly, his wife, of Homer, Co. of Cortland, and *George Higdee* for land in lot 65 Homer (now Cortlandville) but discredited it on account of spelling. Mrs. Harmon's first entry pertains to the same locality. . . . The spot marked H. (N. E. of Lot 42) may be the location of the Higday place. The Warrens were located in lots 42 and 51, Solon. These are all situated on back roads four or five miles from the main highway running from Cortland, McGraw, Solon, etc. It is now owned by a Mrs. Dodd. It corresponds exactly with the description given by my aged cousin (Edward Warren) as the one he thought was the old Higday homestead, bounded on the north by the county line. If this is the correct farm, there are no original buildings left, all having burned about 25 years ago and new ones built."

HEIRS TO GEORGE HIGDAY

Vol. 8, p. 42 (Cortland County, N. Y., records): This was an instrument giving Elizabeth Higday power of attorney to administer the property of the late Geo. Higday, who died intestate Mar. 11, 1843. Signed by the following children and heirs at law:

1. Eliza Taggart, wife of Hiram Taggart, of Cortlandville.
2. Henry D. Higday, of Cortlandville.
3. Wm. F. Higday, of town of Tecumseh in Sinclair District of Upper Canada.
4. Jane Taggart, wife of Geo. Taggart, of Cortlandville.
5. Washington Higday, of County Rock in Wisconsin.
6. A. Hamilton Higday, of County Rock in Wisconsin.
7. George Higday, of County Cuyahoga, Ohio.
8. Minerva Warren, wife of Clark Warren, of Solon.
9. Thompkins Higday, of Cortlandville.
10. Elizabeth Higday, of Cortlandville.

ELIZABETH DUNHAM (1781-1855) WIFE OF GEORGE HIGDAY

Letter from Mrs. Inez Eastman Howell, Decatur, Wash. (mem. D. A. R.), Nov. 3, 1932:

"Uncle Frank Warren, the last of your Aunt Minerva's family, is still living, but I do not believe his memory is very dependable now. He told me a Grandmother Higday (whether Elizabeth Dunham or not, I can't say) was a nurse (Dutch ancestry) in New York City—I fancy during Revolutionary times—and married and went up in the wilds of N. Y., 100 miles from any source of supply. Also said his great-grandfather worked in Navy Yard in N. Y."

(Comment on above by Virgil D. Allen, ggenealogist, 10830 Pasadena Ave., Cleveland, Ohio: "I have no information regarding the above. I examined the Dunham Genealogy, also the 1870 Census for N. Y. and several other source books, but could discover nothing. . . . Dunham is not a Dutch name. Quite a number families in N. Y. City in 1790.")

N. Y. Hist. Society: Abstract of Wills, Vol. VI, 1760-1766. Liber 25. Page 181. Ephriam Dunham, of Beekmans Precinct, Merchant. Will "To wife and children." Wife, Abigail and Barnett Stillwell of same address, executors. Dated Sep. 29, 1765. Proved Oct. 17, 1765.

N. Y. Genealog. & Biog. Rec. XXVII, 94 (1896): John Dunham founder of family (b. 1589, d. 1668), from Lancashire, on vessel Hope, 1630-31. Landholder in New Plymouth, 1632. Also gives derivation of name. 23 Dunham entries in index to New England Register.

Notes by Compiler: Conversations in Evansville, Wis., in 1904:

Ann Elizabeth Rowley—Grandmother Libby Higday during winter isolation would knit great bales of mittens, which Grandfather George would take on his back to Albany—a hundred miles on snowshoes, she thought—to raise coin to pay taxes, etc. They also cut and burned the hickory woods for potash to obtain specie. In those days no settlers located farms on prairies, but thought they must clear woods!

George Higday (son of "Wash" Higday)—His Grandmother Elizabeth Dunham Higday lived in a log cabin, with attic in which strings of dried apples, sweet corn, etc., were hung to the rafters. The boys (7 of the 11 children born to her between 1801 and 1822, were boys who grew up) would improvise ladders up to the outside attic window on the blind side of the house, and eat the dried apples. Grandmother would race up the inside stairs with a "hickory gad" and belabor well those who were caught. Temporarily discouraged, they would then poke and rattle the seed corn with long poles from the ground outside, just to get a joke on their mother finding no mischievous son to "whale" when she got up the narrow stairway.

1598218

POTTER FAMILY

Genealogies of the Potter Families... ed. by Chas. Edw. Potter, Boston, 1888. Part 8, pp. 1-2

Nathaniel Potter of Portsmouth, R. I. and his Descendants:

Nathaniel Potter (1) b. Eng., d. before 1644, m. Dorothy.....; had
Nathaniel Potter (2) b. Portsmouth, R. I. 1637, d. Oct. 20, 1702; m. Elizabeth Stokes; had
Stokes (3) b. Dartmouth, Mass. d. 1718; m. Elizabeth.....; had
Nathaniel (4) b. Dartmouth, Mass. Jan. 7, 1709. Probate will 1782; m. Mary Devol; had
Joseph (5) b. Dartmouth, Mass., July 31, 1735; m. Feb. 13, 1755, Dinah Gifford; moved
to N. Y. State before 1790.
Stephen (6) b. Wash. Co. N. Y. June 14, 1777; d. Feb. 6, 1849; m. Jan. 3, 1796, Lydia
Potter (1777-1851) dau. of Benjamin and Keziah (Allen) Potter; had:
Polly (7) Potter, b. Solon, N. Y. Mar. 24, 1806, d. Mar. 10, 1888; m. Nov. 18, 1828,
Henry D. Higday (1802-1860) son of George and Elizabeth (Dunham) Higday.

THE HIGDAY (HIGSBEE) FAMILY IN THE WEST INDIES

In the family narrations penned by Mrs. Rowley, reference is invariably made to the West Indies' branch of the family. "One of the brothers is said to have owned a whole island—and piracy is hinted at." Certain of the Higday, Higbe or Higsbee family without doubt were owners or operators of sailing ships in Colonial and Revolutionary times. The basis of many substantial New England fortune was the triangular traffic in molasses brought to Boston and other northern ports from "the Barbadoes"; rum then obtained from the proceeds was taken as cargo to the African coast and bartered for captured negroes, who were transported to the West Indies or the cotton or tobacco plantations of the South, and sold as slaves.

Subsequently, when Spanish colonies revolted and set up new and weak governments in the Caribbean and in South America, buccaneering was added to the business of "blackbirding."

The affluence of West Indian plantation owners may have been colored by the amazement or jealousy born of frontier hardships, and imagination may have tintured tales of ease with unjust suspicion. There is now only a romantic interest in knowing the precise truth.

On December 24, 1932, the following inquiries were dispatched to the British Commissioner resident at Road Town, Tortola; and co-operation requested of the American Governor of the Virgin Islands at nearby St. Thomas:

"1. *Land Ownership.* Is there any record showing ownership of land or other property by persons of the name of Higday, Higbe, Higbee or similar spelling? If so, who, what, and when?

2. *Residence.* Is there record of inhabitants of your islands by such name in or about the period of 1760-1825?

3. *Brackett Family.* Does the name 'Brackett' appear as resident or property owner in said period?

4. *Vessel Property.* Is there any record of ships owned or operated, or cargoes taken or discharged, by persons of these names in such period?

5. *Settlement of Estate.* Particularly, is there record of a Higday or Higbe, etc., dying and leaving an estate to brothers and/or other heirs—and who was the decedent and what were the names of the heirs?"

Letter from Boyd J. Brown, Acting Governor: Governor of the Virgin Islands of the United States St. Thomas, January 17, 1933:

"I have just received a personal letter from Commissioner J. C. Clarkson, of the British Virgin Islands, and he has made a very thorough search of the records and is not able to ascertain any information which will be of much interest to you.

"He speaks of old records being damaged by hurricanes and time, and I can well understand this because in the tropics the termites get into the books and bore holes through them, and when a hurricane comes along and blows a window in or a roof off the water does tremendous damage. We are experiencing the same thing in the American Virgin Islands in regard to the old records. However, I am enclosing your letter to the Commissioner, dated December 24, 1932, and you will find certain notations on the margin in specific answer to your questions. I am also enclosing herewith a letter addressed to the Commissioner and signed by the Registrar of the British Virgin Islands referring to certain of his findings.

"The Island of Tortola is a rather large one, and experience shows that if a considerable amount of property was owned the land records would indicate the transfers as sales were made, and the people of the Island would know the history.

"The Commissioner advises that while undoubtedly, any further search or study would not reveal any additional information, still in the event it was desired to go into the matter further there would be a fixed rate in the Registrar's office of two shillings for each year of search, with a minimum charge of ten shillings. The Commissioner further advises that there will be no charge, of course, for the information submitted herewith, but that it would be well to call your attention to this matter for future guidance.

"I regret that the old records apparently are in such a condition that no useful purpose would be served by a further search, but hope that this information will be of some interest to you."

(NOTE.—Marginal note re the tradition that one of the brothers of George Higday "owned all or considerable part of Tortola Island": "Name does not figure in the list of Estate owners; he therefore, could never have owned very much land in Tortola.")

Question 1: "See notes attached." Question 3. Name not found in the records. Question 4: "Not found." Question 5: "None."

(Enclosure)

Registrar's Office, V. I., 14th January, 1933.

Sir:

I have the honour to inform you—that after making a thorough search of the documents in my possession, no records have been found of any Higsbees, Higdays and Brackett families, as early as the eighteenth century.

I learnt today that a "Miss Higsbee" lived at Carrot Bay years ago. It is also stated that she was a great-aunt of Evan Evan's, Carpenter, Road Town. She once owned the Carrott Bay Estate.

The records (in Reg. Office) show that a "Mary Higsbee" who was the widow and Executrix of the last Will of William Frank Higsbee Carpenter, of Tortola, leased certain lands in Road Town to a Wesleyan Missionary, Wm. Rigglesnorth, in the year 1836.

The same Mary Higsbee also sold lands belonging to her, and in the island of Jost van Dykes to one John Chinnery of Jost van Dykes, in the year 1842.

I have not found any records dealing with the husband of Mary Higsbee, viz: William Frank Higsbee.

(Sgd.) Cecil E. Georges, Registrar.

To His Honor, the Commissioner.

TORTOLA AND THE WEST INDIES PIRATES

"The origin of the name of the Island of Tortola, meaning 'turtle dove,' is unknown. The island is surrounded by a number of cays, of which the largest are Jost Van Dyke, Norman Island, Peter Island, Beef Island, Guano Island, Great Camanoe Island and Scrub Island. Jost Van Dyke, which was named for one of the leaders of the Dutch buccaneers who first settled here, is the most prominent of these cays, having a peak with an elevation of 1070 feet."—*The Virgin Islands, Our New Possessions and the British Islands*, De Booy and Faris (Phila.: Lippincott Co., 1913), p. 234. Photograph opp. p. 242.

"There are a number of bays, of which Road Harbor is the most important. . . . Here as many as three or four hundred sailing vessels used to assemble to await the coming of men-of-war to protect them on their homeward-bound voyage, and in those days Tortola was a place of considerable traffic. . . . At one time Roadtown was the scene of many condemnation proceedings of captured pirates and freebooting craft. Such vessels were frequently brought to Tortola by British cruisers." (Ibid., pp. 236-7.)

Also see Washington Irving's description of discovery in 1493, drawn from the letters and diaries of Columbus which he examined. (p. 37.)

See, also: "Our Navy and the West Indian Pirates," by Gardner W. Allen (Salem, Mass. Essex Institute, 1929).—"In the 18th Century piracy flourished through the North Atlantic, and conditions in the West Indies were favorable to its growth." Associates of Jean Lafitte, the celebrated Louisian pirate, were pardoned by the President of the U. S. for their aid in the defense of New Orleans in the War of 1812—*Messages and Papers of the Presidents*, I. 559.

Whitaker's Almanac, 1931, p. 753: "The Virgin Islands—a group of islands belonging chiefly to Great Britain and the U. S. A., form a connecting link between the Greater and Lesser Antilles. Such of the islands as are British became so in 1666; the principal one, Tortola (the largest), situated in 13 deg. 27 min. N. Lat., and 64 deg. 40 min. W. Long; Virgin Gorda and Anegada. The area of the British possessions is 58 square miles, and the population in 1921 was 1,082. There is good pasturage for cows, sheep and goats.

Sugar, cotton and coco-nuts are grown in increasing quantities, and a tobacco and cigar industry has been established. The capital of the group is Road Town, on the southeast of Tortola; the population (1921) is 463."

Quotations from Circulars: Issued from Govt. Prtg. Office, St. Thomas, V. I.":

Historical Dates in the Virgin Islands: "Discovered by Christopher Columbus on his second voyage in 1493; transferred to the United States of America on March 31, 1917, after being held by Denmark for 250 years. Occupied by the United States as a Naval Station from 1917 to 1931. Dr. Paul M. Pearson, of Swarthmore, Pa., was installed as first civilian Governor, on March 18, 1931." (Price paid Denmark was \$25,000,000.)

"All of the Islands fit the pattern which an Englishman who lives on the neighboring Island of Tortola, had in mind when he said in his novel, 'The Hurricane,' that the ideal 'desert land' ought to be 'small enough go round in a day or two, big enough to live on, and small enough to love.'" "Over at St. Croix, in the little town of Christiansted (in the house of the Misses Quinn), Alexander Hamilton once clerked in the shop underneath their dwelling, and they, themselves, with their old mahogany furniture, might have stepped out of 'Cranford.'"—Arthur Ruhl, in N. Y. Herald-Tribune, May 12-16, 1931.

HIGDAY HOMESTEADS IN ROCK COUNTY, WISCONSIN

On May 28, 1840, Hamilton Higday made entry of the N. W. $\frac{1}{4}$, S. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ Section 31, Township 4, North, of Range 10 East, 4th Principal Meridian, according to Book of Government Entries in the office of the Register of Deeds, Rock County, Wisconsin; also to the W. $\frac{1}{2}$ N. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 6, Twp. 3. United States Patents to these lands were issued him March 3, 1843 (Vol. 3, pp. 104-5). On Oct. 27, 1847, he entered S. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ S. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 31, Twp. 4 N. R. 10 E., and U. S. Patent issued Aug. 1, 1849, recorded Apr. 25, 1859 (V. 43, p. 38).

Clark Warren, husband of his sister, Minerva Higday, made entry Dec. 2, 1847, of N. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ N. W. $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 32-4-10. Died intestate May 3, 1850. Hamilton Higday apptd. guardian ad litem of minor children.

Washington Higday entered NE $\frac{1}{4}$ SW $\frac{1}{4}$ 34-4-10 Oct. 2, 1847 (V. 33, p. 132).

Hiram Taggart, husband of Eliza Ann, owned NW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 27-4-10

George Higday owner N $\frac{1}{2}$ NE $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 31-4-10.

Adelbert, son of Hamilton, acquired the old homestead, 130 acres, Oct. 26, 1880 (V. 99-240, 101-6,213), giving a mortgage to his Aunt Jane H. Taggart (and George, her husband) April 30, 1881 (V. 43, p. 592, and Vol. 104, p. 61).

Abstract of HAMILTON HIGDAY ESTATE, County Court, Rock Co., Wis.

Hamilton Higday died July 31, 1867, intestate, leaving widow Eliza C. and seven children:

Vancher E., an adult.

Charles L., 18 years of age, Feb. 28, 1868

Wm. Henry, 16 years of age, Aug. 21, 1867.

Burton A, 12 years of age, Nov. 8, 1867

Theresa A, 11 years of age, July 22, 1867.

Mulford B., 7 years of age, August 21, 1867.

Clara E., 5 years of age, Nov. 23, 1867.

Eliza C. Higday granted Letters of Administration and bond approved June 5, 1868.

General Inventory filed: Belonging to Estate W $\frac{1}{2}$ SW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 31, town 4 North range 10 East, containing 97 acres, and fractional NW $\frac{1}{4}$ NW $\frac{1}{4}$ Sec. 6 Town 3 Range 10 E., containing 31 acres.

Final account of administratrix filed Jan. 28, 1870. Court assigned real estate to said children, to each an undivided $\frac{1}{7}$ thereof, subject to the dower and homestead rights of the widow therein.

MINERVA HIGDAY WARREN (1817-1882)

From Letter of Evelyn L. McCormick (Mrs. Geo. W. McCormick), Perry, Iowa,
Jan. 5, 1933

"Grandmother Warren (Minerva), my father and Aunt Evelyn drove 2 yoke of oxen on a covered wagon from Adams Co., Wis., to near Glenco, Minn. Father married Waity Ellen Havens, May 24, 1868. They, with two young children and my Grandmother Warren drove covered wagon and two yoke of oxen and led a cow to near Perry. This was not their intended destination. They were en route to Kansas. The corn looked so nice and heavy they hated to leave Iowa, and didn't think they would find anything equal to it. They stopped at Adel in July. Father rode horseback to look at 40 acres west of Perry. Traded a span of horses, wagon and \$100 for the 40 acres, and moved onto it. Camped in wagons until they got house built. Place was partly covered with fireweeds, high as your head when riding big horse. This was on a part of it that had been broken the year before and was not farmed this year. Our family was born there except the two older ones. They were born in Minnesota."

(COMPILER'S NOTE.—My father, William Henry Higday (1852-1931), was a great admirer of his Aunt Minerva Warren. Some incidents of her career he told:

She was a woman of energetic and independent character, dominating personality, a true pioneer in spirit. The Winnebago indians of that part of Wisconsin had the reputation of being a lazy, thieving lot; often these strolling beggars would assert, "No Winnebago—me Sauk!" Once Aunt Minerva was alone and about a dozen trooped into her log cabin, hungry. She set about frying salt pork for them. They began picking up articles about the cabin, and some grew bold enough and asserted, "Me havel!" Instead of being intimidated, the pioneer Aunt grabbed the spider of grease from the stove, scalded the nearby indians and chased the whole parcel out, unfed!

Once a settler's family near her acquired the reputation of never inviting callers to join them at table—contrary to the pioneer code. Aunt Minerva took her knitting, called, and stayed all day long. No sign of food preparation until evening, when the father

came home. Then the meal was spread. Without even looking her way, this man said in a loud tone: "All that's hungry and live by eating come and eat!" Aunt Minerva, without hesitation, picked up her chair and pulled up to the table. She had made good her determination that at least once she would eat with that inhospitable family.

"Grandmoher Warren moved from Evansville to Minnesota to get Uncle Frank away from the war influence. He was only 17; she didn't want him to enlist. However, she sent him to the store, 20 miles away, to buy groceries. He sent home groceries and change by a neighbor, and she never heard from him for a year. He came home later on a furlough, with small-pox; was so near death she ordered a coffin; but is still living (1933)"

"One time Grandmother told of a terrible blizzard they had, when she had to tie a string to the door-knob when she went out to feed the stock, in order to be able to return to the house, for she couldn't see it."—Inez Eastman Howell, Decatur, Wash. (D. A. R. No. 176,552).

From Minnesota Historical Society, St. Paul, Feb. 20, 1933:

Franklin L. Warren served for a few months as a substitute in Company A, fourth Minnesota Volunteer Infantry. The following information is given in *Minnesota in the Civil and Indian Wars, 1861-1865* (St. Paul, 1891): "Roster of Company A, Fourth Regiment, Franklin L. Warren, age 18, mustered in December 14, 1864, substitute. Discharged per order May 28, 1865." This last date is given as May 25, 1865, by the State Adjutant General.

The Fourth Regiment was in Georgia when Frank Warren joined the army. Savannah had been taken just before he arrived. After that, the army marched through South Carolina and North Carolina, destroying railroads and foraging for food. During the battle of Bentonville, March 19-21, the Fourth Regiment was not actively engaged. It built three different lines of breastworks, but with the rest of the division, it was held in reserve. There were no other important engagements participated in before the war ended.

Sincerely,

LOIS M. FAWCETT,

Head of Reference Department.

WARREN LINE

RUSSELL WARREN, b. June 1, 1774; d. Feb. 1, 1862; came from Otsego Co., N. Y., to Solon, 1817. He married Lois Pierce (b. Jan. 21, 1781; d. June 15, 1857), about 1804. Children:

1. Simmons; 1805-1867; m. 1, Elizabeth Holden; 2, Nicene Hicks.
2. Pierce, 1807-1870; m. 1, Margett Hicks.
3. Ransom, 1809-1890; m. Feb. 17, 1836, Harriet Safford (1817-1895).
 - (1) George Lafayette (1837-1917); dau. Hattie Alexander; r. McGraw, N. Y.
 - (2) Charles Benjamin (1839-1908); Claribel Warren, daughter, McGraw, N. Y. D. A. R. No. 269,219.
 - (3) Elmina Lucile Brownell (1845-1926).
 - (4) James Leroy (1848—still living); r. 64 Greenwich Ave., White Plains, N. Y.
 - (5) Oscar Layton (1852-1877).
4. Clark; m. Minerva Higday, q. v.
5. Polly (1818-1869); m. 1, Bingham; 2, Gilbert; living daughter, Mrs. Nora McUmbur.
6. Lydia (1821-1840); unmarried.
7. Benjamin; a Baptist minister; moved West.
8. Luranah; m. John Kane.
9. Alfred; m. Polly Boutwell; three sons, still living: Edward and Wilton, both living in Solon, and Winfield, retired Baptist minister, in McGraw.

PIERCE LINE

(Information from *Pierce Genealogy* by Clifton Pierce—Joel Munsell's Sons, 1889)

I. Michael Pierce; b. England; emigrated to America 1649; slain by Indians March 26, 1676, King Phillip's War.

II. Ephraim, 4th of 10 children; moved to Warwick, R. I.; m. Hannah Holbrook; both died 1719.

III. Azrikim; b. Jan. 4, 1671; m. 1, Sarah Heywood; 2, Elizabeth Esten; residence Warwick, R. I.; moved to Rehoboth, Maine.

IV. Benjamin, 4th child; b. about —; died 1763; m. at Warwick, R. I., Jan 8, 1729 or '30, Mary Budlong (b. 1706).

V. Azrikim, 4th child; b. about 1739; d. —; m. at Warwick, R. I., Feb. 13, 1763; Lois Warner (b. 1742); marriages of IV and V recorded in Vital Records of R. I., Vol. I, p. 90.

VI. Lois Pierce (b. Jan. 21, 1781; d. June 15, 1857); m. Russell Warren, of Otsego, N. Y. *Pierce Genealogy*, p. 85; also "Book of Biographies of Cortland Co. .p. 391. Pub. by Biographical Pub. Co., 1908; also Tombstone in McGraw cemetery.

VII. Clark Warren; m. Minerva Higday, q. v.

PROOF OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE

State Record Commissioner, State House, Providence, Oct. 1, 1931

Revolutionary service of Azrikim Pierce, private. Probably Capt. Samuel Wall's Co. Name appears on undated return of arms, etc. (Military papers, Rhode Island Historical Society, Mss. 608)

Signer of the Oath of Fidelity, Coventry, September 28, 1776.

(D. A. R. Magazine, V. 61, No. 1, p. 48).

(Signed) Herbert C. Brigham, State Record Examiner.

DR. THOMPSONS HIGDAY, OF LAPORTE

(Extracts from copies of documents forwarded Nov. 28, 1932, by Secretary of the LaPorte Centennial Committee, which "is engaged in collecting a history of LaPorte's one hundred years.")

"We have positive evidence that he (Dr. Higday) did graduate from the Indiana Medical College at LaPorte, on February 18, 1847, as his name heads the list of graduates of that year. During the term of 1848-9 Dr. Higday was Registrar of the Indiana Medical College, (LaPorte County Whig, Sept. 22, 1849) and the following year was Professor of Psychology and General Pathology at the same institution.

There is a possibility that Dr. Higday attended Rush Medical College. His name does not appear as a member of the class of 1845 at the Indiana Medical College.

I am unable to tell you just what his connection with the LaPorte Library was. He appears to have been a director of that institution during its early years, and started the museum which has grown to quite extensive proportions. A large crayon portrait of him hangs in the museum.

There is no information available regarding Dr. Higday in any of the LaPorte County histories.—Edith J. Backus Nov. 28, 1932, 231 Pine Lake Ave., LaPorte, Indiana.

From family history of John B. Niles (Original in possession of his grand-daughter, Mrs. Edward A. Rumley, 211 Rose St., LaPorte, Ind.):

"In 1841 . . . the Indiana Medical College was planned. . . . The college was established and had a short but very successful career. Judge Niles was professor of chemistry in the college. At commencement exercises February 18, 1847, Dr. M. L. Knapp, professor of Materia Medica, gave an address which was afterwards published in pamphlet form, at the request of the students, who appointed a committee of eight in the matter, consisting of Tomkins Higday, of New York; James Prentice, of Wisconsin; James W. Mandigo, of Michigan; Eudorus Evarts, of Indiana; Richard R. Steere, of Rhode Island; D. C. Roundy, of Illinois; A. F. Anderson, of Iowa, and S. M. Crandall, of Mississippi. This list shows that the students were collected from an extensive region."

From a published address by M. L. Knapp, M. D., Professor of Materia Medica in the Indiana Medical College at LaPorte:

"The number of students in attendance at the session just closed was over one hundred. At the public commencement held on the 18th of February, 1847, the degree of M. D. was conferred on the following gentlemen graduates: Tomkins Higday, New York (in list of nineteen from New York, Wisconsin, Michigan, Indiana and Illinois).

From LaPorte County Whig, Feb. 24, 1849:

"EXCISION OF THE LOWER JAW"

The article describes an Osteo Sarcoma operation on a 17-year-old boy, "before the medical class of the Indiana Medical College." A clinical lecture was delivered by Prof. Meeker. . . . after which he proceeded to remove the diseased portion, assisted by his colleagues, Profs. Shipman, Hard and Higday. . . . time occupied being 24 minutes. Chloroform was administered in this case, with a perfect manifestation of its physiological effect; giving almost entire relief from pain."

LaPorte County Whig, Feb. 9, 1850, describes operation performed at Indiana Medical College—excision of lower jaw of 40-year-old man. Chloroform administered by Dr. Allan. Operation performed by Prof. Shipman, assisted by Profs. Meeker and Higday.

(Dr. Higday was thus doubtless among the pioneer users of chloroform in America. "It was not until November, 1847, that Sir James Simpson, of Edinburg, brought it forward as a general anesthetic."—(U. S. Dispensary, 1926, p. 328. Evidently it was little used during the terrible need in the Civil War.)

Surgery, Gynecology and Obstetrics, Vol. LV, pp. 673-675 (Nov., 1932), Surgical Pub. Co., Chicago. Article, "The LaPorte University School of Medicine and the Indiana Medical College," by H. H. Martin, M. D., LaPorte, Indiana (Illustrated). Photo halftones of Tompkins Higday and the other five "Members of the faculty of LaPorte University."

DR. THOMPSONS HIGDAY COMMISSIONED SURGEON

Letter Paul E. Tombaugh, Adjutant General, State of Indiana (Indianapolis, Dec. 14, 1932):

We find in the report of the Adjutant General, W. H. H. Herrell, the name of Tompkins Higday, pro tem, Additional Assistant Surgeon of the 48th Regiment, Indiana Volunteers, commissioned April 25, 1862.

"We find no record of George Higday in Mexican or Civil War."

From Indiana Magazine of History, Vol. XIX, Sept., 1923, No. 3. Quarterly publication by Dept. of History of Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind.:

"The History of an Unusual Library (LaPorte, Indiana)."—By Dr. Ella Lonn, Goucher College, Baltimore. (extract.)

"But interesting as is the library itself, it is its museum which probably entitles the library to a unique place among small town libraries in the central West. It was started, as has already been suggested, in 1869, only a few years after the library movement was launched, with a cabinet and collection of minerals, ores, fossils and shells, under the inspiration of Dr. Higday, one of the directors, who was particularly interested in developing this department. At one time he fathered an excursion to the Indian Mounds near the Kankakee river, where he unearthed for the association a large number of flint and copper implements, arrows heads, pottery, and bones. Some of the specimens from this

excursion were given to the Chicago Historical Society, before which Dr. Higday read a paper descriptive of this expedition. Unfortunately, Dr. Higday's intention to label and catalog these early specimens was not carried out because of his death in 1876, and hence the value of the collection has to a certain extent been lost."

After the Chicago fire in 1871, Dr. Higday was one of the first outside doctors on the ground. Rush Medical College burned with the rest of the buildings. Higday was the first man to contribute \$500.00 for the re-building of Rush. For years they had a bronze plate inside one of the doors dedicated to Dr. Higday. Two or three years ago Dr. H. H. Martin, from LaPorte, went to see the plate, but it had been removed.

Thompkins Higday died intestate Oct. 5, 1876, at La Porte, Indiana. Wm. H. Huntsman was administrator of his estate. An action in the Circuit Court, Rock Co., Wis., filed Mar. 10, 1880 (Jane H. Taggart et al. vs. Wm. F. Higday et al.) fully set out his heirs-at-law—most of the then existing Higday Family. It resulted in sale at public auction (advertised in Janesville Daily Gazette) of his 1/7 interest in lands of his deceased brother Hamilton in Union and Magnolia twp. (subject to dower rights of Hamilton's re-married widow, Eliza C. Beebe, wife of Bele Beebe). Evidencing mortgage-loans to needy members of his family. See Rock Co. Records, V. 21, p. 282; V. 33, p. 132; V. 41, p. 117; V. 83, p. 560.

CIVIL WAR RECORDS FOR ALBERT, GEORGE S. AND JOSEPH HIGDAY

We have rosters of Wisconsin soldiers, only, in the Civil War, "Wisconsin Volunteers, War of the Rebellion," 1914; and "Roster of Wisconsin Volunteers, War of the Rebellion," 1886, 2 vols. The following Higdays appear:

Albert H. Higday: private, Co. H, 8th Infantry; Jan. 16, 1864; M. O. Sept. 5, 1865; residence, Union.

George S. Higday: private, Co. H, 37th Infantry; Dec. 3, 1863; drafted; M. O. July 27, 1865; residence Union.

Joseph W. Higday: Private, Co. F, 33rd Infantry, Aug. 21, 1862; M. O. Aug. 9, 1865; residence, Union.

8th Infantry. Organized at Madison, from Sept. 5 to Oct. 11, 1861, to serve three years. On the expiration of its term of service, the original members (except veterans) were mustered out, and the organization, composed of veterans and recruits, retained in service until Sept. 5, 1865, when it was mustered out. aBttles in which this regiment participated:

Fredericktown, Island Number Ten, Farmington, Corinth, Iuka (2), Corinth (2nd), Raymond, Jackson, Vicksburg, Mechanicsville, Richmond, Fort DeRussy, Henderson's Hill, Pleasant Hill, Cloutierville, Yellow Bayou, Lake Chicot, Pontotoc, Tupelo, Hurricane Creek, Abbeyville, Nashville, Spanish Fort.

33rd Infantry. Organized at Milwaukee, Oct. 18, 1862, to serve three years. Mustered out Aug. 9, 1865. Battles in which this regiment participated: Cold Water, Vicksburg, Jackson, Canton, Cane River, Yellow Bayou, Tupelo, Spanish Fort.

37th Infantry. Organized at Madison, from April 9 to June 25, 1864, to serve three years. Mustered out July 27, 1865. Battles in which the regiment participated: Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Ream's Station, Poplar Springs Church, Hatcher's Run.

—The State Historical Society of Wisconsin, Madison, Letter Nov. 26, 1932.

THE OLD SANTA FE TRAIL

"From Franklin, Mo., to Santa Fe, the old trail is now well marked by monuments set up by the Daughters of the American Revolution. From one marker to the next not a stretch of this long, grave-dotted Trail but has its story of hardship, hunger, thirst, Indian attacks, stampedes, burned wagons, murdered men and captured women."—The Santa Fe Trail, Path to Empire. Illustrated.—National Geographic Magazine, Aug., 1929, p. 213 ff., by Frederick Simpich.

(See reference to Coronado's expedition into Kansas in 1541,—he traversing "mighty plains and sandy heaths, smooth and wearisome, full of crook-back oxen, and a shower of hail as big as oranges, which caused many tears and vows."—p. 233; also to "The last of the County Seat wars," 1889.)

Also see "The Santa Fe Trail," by R. L. Duffus (N. Y.: Longmans Green: 1930) Bibliography, p. 275. And "The Last American Frontier," by Frederick L. Paxson, Ch. IV, pp. 53-69. (N. Y.: Macmillan Co.: 1928).

THE INGALLS-CIMARRON COUNTY SEAT FIGHT IN SOUTHWEST KANSAS

The Supreme Court of Kansas, in its opinion handed down June 7, 1889, passing on the contest between Ingalls and Cimarron for the County Seat of Gray County, said:

"This case can fairly be said to embody the sum of all election villainy. If there is any one particular crime connected with the conduct and result of an election that was not committed in Gray county on the 31st day of October, A. D. 1887, our research has been in vain, for we have failed to find it." (Pac. R., p. 360.)

The opinion itself covers 57 close-set columns, over 30,000 words, describing in detail this famous frontier county seat fight,—State vs. Malo, 42 Kansas Rep. 54; 32 Pacific Reporter, 349.

A racy and amusing illustrated narration of these colorful events, including the grandiose irrigation and other promotion schemes of A. T. Soule, of Rochester, N. Y.; the employment of the famous Bat Masterson and his "Dodge City toughs" by Ingalls, and the killings at Cimarron, January 12, 1889, may be found in the article "The Battles of Phantom Cities," by Elmer T. Peterson, in the Saturday Evening Post of June 4, 1927, page 45.

Henry Higday, the compiler's father, was Township Trustee at Ingalls, and as such issued bonds voted in aid of a flour mill, sugar mill and creamery, of which only a small creamery was built. (Ingalls was the point of the diversion dam for Soule's canal, which was constructed and operated.) His quarter-section homestead in the sandhills, 2½ miles south of and across the Arkansas river from the little namesake town to Senator John J. Ingalls on the Santa Fe Railroad, was traversed by a clearly-grooved branch of the Santa Fe Trail.

We were "holding down the claim" when the Cimarron-Ingalls battle and bloodshed occurred.

"MY RELIGION"—BY HENRY FORD

(In an Interview with George Sylvester Viereck)

"I adopted the theory of reincarnation when I was twenty-six. I got the idea from a book by Orlando Smith. Until I discovered this theory I was unsettled and dissatisfied—without a compass, so to speak. Religion offered nothing to the point—at least I was unable to discover it. Even work could not give complete satisfaction. Work is futile if we cannot utilize the experience we collect in one life in the next. . . .

"When I discovered reincarnation it was as if I had found a universal plan. . . .

"The discovery of reincarnation put my mind at ease. I was settled. I felt that order and progress were present in the mystery of life. I no longer looked elsewhere for a solution of the riddle of life."—Seattle Post-Intelligencer, Sunday, Sept. 2, 1928, p. 1-M, and New York American, Aug. 26, 1928.

(NOTE.—At Des Moines, Iowa, in 1900, while Manager Collection Dept., Northwestern Life & Savings Co. (of which Dave F. Witter was president, Arthur Reynolds, the banker, vice-president, and S. D. Nichols' son Frank H. was general manager), Orlando Smith's "Short View of Great Questions" created a profound impression on this compiler. It offset much of the philosophy of Ingersoll and Brahm the Iconoclast.—H.)

FIRST WASHINGTON TERRITORY CONVENTION AT MONTICELLO (LONGVIEW)

"A convention assembled Oct. 25, 1852, at the town of Monticello, near the confluence of the Cowlitz river with the Columbia, and memorialized Congress that that part of Oregon north of the Columbia be "organized as a separate territory, under the name and style of the Territory of Columbia."—E. S. Meany, Hist. of Washington, 156-7 (Cong. Globe, 2nd Sessn., 32nd Cong., p. 651).

This compiler named the central park in Longview "Jefferson Square." Fronting it, Mr. R. A. Long built the "Monticello Hotel."

FUNERAL

William H. Higday

Wapato, Sept. 8.—(Special).—Funeral services for William H. Higday, 79, Sawyer district resident, who died today, will be held in the Sourwine funeral chapel in Wapato at 10 o'clock Wednesday morning. Burial will be in the Tahoma cemetery in Yakima. Higday came to Washington from Oklahoma in 1908, and set out an orchard near Union Gap. He lived in Sawyer for 15 years. He was widely known for his accounts of pioneer life in Kansas, where he lived as a cattle man and cowboy during his younger years. He is survived by a son, Hamilton Higday, of Seattle; a brother, Mulford Higday, of Brawley, Calif., and a sister, Mrs. Clara Greenleaf, of Centralia.—(From Yakima Morning Herald, Yakima, Wash.)

VAN SLYCK LINE

(NOTE.—No extensive, systematic Van Slyck genealogy is accessible to the compiler, and he has not the funds to employ expert genealogical assistance, nor the time and travel-budget to personally visit the Hudson River region and examine records and compilations doubtless preserved there. He is, unhappily, aware that most of the following Slyck-Van Slyke search-notes do not pertain to the 'line' of Peter J. Van Slyck of Kinderhook, and hence do not belong in this book. However, the material is put in print for what it may be worth to later investigators of family ancestry, especially those not in touch with metropolitan libraries.

In the endeavor to conclusively ascertain if Peter Van Slyck, the compiler's ancestor, and Peter Van Slyck of Revolutionary record (both of Kinderhook) are identical, he has been embarrassed by riches in similar names—evidences of big families, inter-related, behind the barrier of the Dutch language and with few records. He has been unable to locate forebears of the parents of the two Van Slyck boys baptized in the Dutch Church at Kinderhook March 9, 1794, or uncover other family data. It is, therefore, hoped that these hapsazard notes may arouse enough indignant comment that the mystery of the lost Van Slykes, Barheys, Riders and Dunhams may be solved.—Ed.)



PHILIP VAN SLYCK FAMILY

PHILIP VAN SLYCK was born in Kinderhook, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1793; (son of Peter J. Van Slyck and Elizabeth Barheyt); married Abi Rider (born in Tolland, Conn., Jan. 28, 1799) at Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y., Dec. 31, 1818; died at Sempronius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., July 22, 1865.

1. Dewitt Van Slyck, born at Otsego, N. Y., Oct. 15, 1819.
2. Eliza C. Van Slyck, b. Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y., Feb. 21, 1821.
3. Mary, b. June 23, 1823
4. Emily, b. Jan. 7, 1831
5. Delevan, b. Aug. 11, 1833
6. William Henry b. June 21, 1840, in Cortland Co., N. Y.

Eliza C. Van Slyck-Higday Family

ELIZA C. VANSLYCK was married to HAMILTON HIGDAY Aug. 31, 1845, at Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y. (Her husband born March 26, 1815; died July 31, 1867, at Union, Rock Co., Wis.) She died at Wichita, Kans., Oct. 14, 1897, at home of her oldest daughter:

- i Levanchee Higday, born Dec. 1, 1846
- ii Theresa Abi Higday, b. April 22, 1848; died Mar. 18, 1849
- iii Charles Leland Higday b. Feb. 28, 1850
- iv William Henry Higday, b. Aug. 21, 1852
- v Burton Adelbert Higday, b. Nov. 8, 1854
- vi Theresa Abi Higday b. July 27, 1856
- vii Mulford Brackett Higday, b. Aug. 22, 1859
- viii Clara Elizabeth Higday, b. Nov. 21, 1862

Letter from Herbert B. Roberts, Minister, Reformed Protestant Dutch Church, Kinderhook, New York, November 22, 1932,
to Hamilton Higday, Seattle, Wash.:

"Dear Sir:—Your letter was handed to me by our Post Master, Mr. Jul Johnson, and I have given it serious attention as a courtesy and find the following record in the books of the Reformed Church of Kinderhook of which I am custodian. Under baptisms:

1st—John, born June 7, 1792. Philip, born Dec. 10, 1793. Baptized March 9, 1794. Father, Peter J. Van Slyck; Mother, Elizabeth Barheyt. w

2nd—Pieter; born or baptized (not stated which) Nov. 4, 1764.

Father, Johannes Van Slyck. Mother, Lena Gardinier.

3rd—Johannes, born or baptized, April 16, 1732. Father, Pieter Van Slyck; mother, Engeltje Van Slyck.

Thus it would appear that the record shows the father of Philip Van Slyck was Peter J; of Peter (if he really was Peter J.) was Johannes; surely it looks as though the father of Johannes was Peter. Peter J., father of Philip, would have been about 12 years old when the Revolutionary War began. It is possible he may have enlisted. These would appear to be related. I do not know.

Or I find: Pieter Van Slyck, bap. June 19, 1768* Father, Tobyas
Christyntje " bap. Sept. 23, 1754 Van Slyck
Lemuel " bap. Mar. 2, 1766 Mother, Josyna
Johannes " bap. Apr. 7, 1771 Wieler.
Barent " bap. Jan. 1, 1773
Hilletje " bap. Apr. 28, 1776

* If this is your Peter he would be about 8 years old when the war broke out.

I give the last for what they may be worth.

Yours very truly,

H. B. Roberts."

N. Y. Historical Society, Collections 1899. Vol. VIII Abst. of Wills, page 13;
(Liber 28, p. 167—Will of Sam'l Whaler of Kinderhook, March 11, 1771.
Proved Sept. 5, 1771. To daughter Syna, wife of Tobias Van Slyck.

PETER VAN SLYCK IN THE REVOLUTION

"New York in the Revolution as Colony and State," by James A. Roberts, Comptroller, Second Edition. (Albany, N. Y.: Bradnow Ptg. Co., 1898.)

Page 109—ALBANY COUNTY MILITIA—Seventh Regiment.

Colonel Abraham J. Van Alstine . . .

Capt. Isaac P. Van Valkenburg . . .

Enlisted men:

Page 110—Van Slyck, Peter.

Page 510 (index)—Van Slyck, Peter, 100, 110, 130.

PETER VAN SLYCK—PROOF OF REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE

From University of State of New York—N. Y. State Library—MSS and History Section (Albany, N. Y., 5 January, 1933.)

"We are submitting herewith the Revolutionary War service records of Peter and Dirick Van Slyck, of the 7th Regiment of Albany County Militia . . . as they appear on the rolls of this state:

PETER VAN SLYCK

Peter Van Slyck enlisted as a private in the 7th regiment of Albany County Militia, commanded by Col. Abraham J. Van Alstine.—New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 1., p. 110.

Cert. No. 45392 for £1 11s 4d, issued ——— 26, 1780, to Peter Van Slyck for services as private in Lt. William Vosburg's 1st company of Col. Abraham Van Alstyn's regiment (7th) of Albany County Militia (Kinderhook District).—Certificates of Treasurer (manuscript record), v. 9, p. 162.

DIRICK VAN SLYCK

Dirick Van Slyck enlisted as a private in the 7th regiment of Albany County Militia, commanded by Col. Abraham J. Van Alstine.—New York in the Revolution as Colony and States, v. 1, p. 110.

Cert. No. 45244 for £1 6s 2d issued (date burned), to Derick Van Slyck for services as private in Capt. (Abraham) Van Buren's 4th company of Col. Abraham Van Alstyn's regiment (7th) of Albany County Militia (Kinderhook District).—Certificates of Treasurer (manuscript record), v. 9, p. 157.

"Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New York—Edited by Berthold Fernow, Vol. XV. State Archives—Vol. I. (Albany: Weed Parsons & Co., 1887), p. 267:

THE MILITIA: ALBANY COUNTY—SEVENTH REGIMENT (Kinderhook District)

Col: Andries Witbeck.

Lt.-Colonel: Berent Van Der Pool.

1st Major: Lawrence Goes.

1st Company: Capt. Lambert Borghardt; 1st Lt., Isaac P. Van Valkenburgh.

2nd Company: Capt. Gysbert L. Scherpe.

3rd Company: Capt. Philipp Van Alstyne.

4th Company: Capt. Cornelius Van Schaick.

5th Company: Capt. Derck Gardinier.

6th Company: Capt. Abr'm I. Van Alstyne.

Changes in the Regiment:

The Provincial Convention had appointed Harman Van Buren Major of this regiment on the 5th of September, 1776, but he is again commissioned Major on the 30th of October, 1778.

April 2, 1778: Abraham Van Alstyne, Colonel.

Phillip Van Alstyne, Lieut.-Colonel. . . .

Isaac Van Valkenburgh, Captain vice L. Bogart.

Page 502—

Name and Rank

Van Slyke, Peter, private

Van Slyke, Peter, private

Regiment

Van Alstyn

Vroeman ———

Company

Van Valkenburgh

Rightmier

Page 539—

"The Seventh Regiment of Albany County Militia under Col. Van Alstyne was in active service October 15 to 26; November 5 to 12, 1780; October 13 to 23; October 27 to November 24, 1781. Major Harman Van Buren commanded a detachment of the Regiment on active service July 1 to 23, and September 20 to October 6, 1777. Major Isaac Goes was in command of another detachment July 10 to 20, 1777. A. A. R. 52, 53.

Page 540—

"van Alstyn's Regt. 1 Lieut, 2 Sergets, 6 Privs. of, to Fort Herkimer, Aug. 15 to Sept. 7, 1779 A. A. A. 233."

N. Y. State Historical Assn., Vol. XV (1916), page 208:

"Albany Co. in 1775-83 comprised all of what is now Albany, Rensselaer, Saratoga, Schenectady and Columbia counties, about two-thirds of Schoharie County, half of Washington County, half of Green, one-third of Montgomery, a small portion of Fulton and Hamilton, and the western half of what is now Bennington County, Vermont, corresponding to what has come to be termed the "capital district."

"The principal towns were Albany, Schenectady, Claverack (now Hudson), Coxsackie, Kinderhook, Schaghticoke, Canaan, Cambridge, Half Moon and Saratoga (now Schuylerville)."—From "Albany County's Part in the Battle of Saratoga," by Borden H. Mills—citing General James Wilkinson, Memoirs, Vol. 1, p. 270, as to the part played by Gen. Ten Broeck's 3000 N. Y. Militia in that battle).

—1790—

First U. S. Census, 1790: New York: Heads of Families:

Columbia County, Kinderhook Town:

“Van Slyck, Peter T. page 69

Van Slyk, Jacobus page 68

Coxsackie Town:

Van Slyke, Peter page 22

Teunis page 22

Teunis P. page 22

Direck page 22

Montgomery County, Palatine Town:

Van Slyke, Peter page 114

THE VAN SLYCKS OF KINDERHOOK

Columbia County, N. Y., lies on the east bank of the Hudson river, between Dutchess county on the south, and Rensselaer county on the north, and extends to the boundary line of Massachusetts. It is about 30 miles in length and about 20 in breadth.

Under the Dutch government and the directors of its West Indian Company, a large number of Holland families settled in what are now known as the townships of Kinderhook, Ghent, Stuyvesant, Stockport and Claverack, the latter being the seat of the Van Rensselaers, patroons of the lower manor which comprised not less than 170,000 acres of land.

—1635—

Opposite, on the west bank of the Hudson, lies Greene county, in which the Dutch settled extensively in the same period, notably around Coxsackie. In one genealogy of the Van Slyke family (Rev. Evert Van Slyke, D.D., of Syracuse, 1884), it is said:

“William Peterese Van Slyke came from Amsterdam to this country in 1635. His son, Jacobus Cornelis Antonissen Van Slyke, Aug. 22d, 1645, was deeded a large tract of land lying west of Catskill toward Kiskatoon, and miles north, by Gov. Krift. Patroon Van Rensselaer, with superior power, dispossessed Van Slyke, who did not care to contend. He located between Coxsackie and New Baltimore, where, for two hundred years the Van Slyke family, or rather the Hudson river branch of it, with others with whom they were closely allied, have been ‘lords of the soil.’”

Stated in language of another writer: “The Van Slykes of Coxsackie, New York, descended from William Pieterse Van Slyke, who was in Bjverswyck in 1655. He had sons Peter, Jacob, Dirck and Tunis. These Van Slykes were early settlers in Beverswyck. Cornelius, whose descendants settled in the Mohawk Valley, and William, whose descendants settled below Albany in Columbia County, then crossed over to Greece county, where they held large possessions.”—(Hudson & Mohawk Genealogies, by Reynolds.)

—1683—

Consulting “Genealogies of First Settlers of Albany,” we find:

Peter Willemse Van Slyke, of Kinderhook, married Johanna Barheit April 9, 1683. Children:

Willem,	b. Sept. 20, 1685	Pieter	b. Apr. 28, 1700
Hans	b. Sept. 25, 1687	Tryntje	b. Nov. 14, 1697
Lisbeth	b. Feb. 2, 1690	Dirk	b. Oct. 28, 1705
Taunis	b. Nov. 20, 1692	Barentje	b. Jan. 3, 1703

From Munsell's “American Ancestry” (Vol. x, p. 101):

“Van Slyck, Abraham, of Ghent, N. Y., b. near there July 26, 1820; farmer; had brother, Henry Peter, b. Sept. 22, 1796; d. 1827. Sons of Pieter of Ghent; b. in Columbia county, in Jan., 1764; d. in Ghent (m. Amelia): Son of Petrus, of Columbia county, N. Y.; b. about 1740; d. 1789 (m. Josyra Gardenier; b. in Ont., 1731, daughter of Hendrik Gardenier—and Margaretha Van Woerd—son of Hendrick Gardenier and Neeltje Claas, of Albany. Petrus Van Slyck had:

Pieter; b. 1764.

Margaret; b. 1766 (m. Hogeboom).

Engeltje; b. in May, 1768.

Hedrick; b. in June, 1770; d. 1811 (m. Sarah Vosburgh).

Petrus m. 2nd, Marie Vosburgand had: Joachem; b. in Dec., 1790.”

—1711—

Cornelius Van Slyck: b. Albany, Mch. 6, 1711; son of Cornelius Van Slyck (son of Jacques) and Clara Janse Braat (his will is dated May 30, 1753); m. Jannetje Truax (b. 1713; m. at Schenectady Mar. 11, 1733). Children: 2 sons, 7 daughters:

1. Abraham, b. June 15, 1736.
2. Clara, b. Sept. 1, 1737; d. Oct. 31, 1745.
3. Clustina, b. Sept. 21, 1739; m. Gilbert Tice.
4. Geertruy, b. July 19, 1743; d. Nov. 4, 1745.
5. Abraham, b. July 21, 1745; d. Nov. 12, 1746.
6. Clara, b. April 27, 1747; d. March 4, 1748.
7. Geertruy (twin), b. John Lambert.
8. Clara, b. Aug. 27, 1749.
9. Susanna, b. Oct. 13, 1751; m. Franz Pieter.

—58 N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec. (1927), p. 80.

—1734—

Engelina Erichzon, who m. in Schenectady August 30, 1734, Peter Van Slyck, was probably another sister who came later. See Pearson's First Settlers of Schenectady, Albany, 1873.—6 N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec. p. 13.

—1735—

N. Y. State Hist. Soc. Collections 1898. Vol. VII Wills, p. 194 (Liber 26, p. 363):

(Liber 13, p. 451—“In the name of God, Amen, March 25, 1735, I Peter Van Slyke of Kinderhook in Albany County, being in Health. If my wife survives me she

shall dispose of all that remains of my estate according to her pleasure. I leave to my son Thomas one good cow in his right of primogeniture. I leave to Berentie Barbuyt "for that she hath served me" £10. To my son Dirck, 2 negroes. I leave all the rest of my estate to my seven children:

Thomas

Peter

Dirck

Elizabeth, wife of Aric Gardiner. Barentie.

Catharine, wife of Moses Ingersoll

Anna, wife of John Jacob Ral,

I make my sons executors. Witnesses. A. Van Dyke, Lambert Hyck, Joshua Hyck
Proved Jan 16 174½. (End of Liber 13—Recorded in New York Surrogate's Office.)

—1746—

Ibid. Collections 1895, p. 212:

(Liber 16, p. 416: Tunis Van Slyck of Cotsackie, Albany Co., Made Nov. 4, 1746.

Eldest son. William, left £3. Wife, Jeannettie.

Sons Hendrick and Andries, left land west side of Hudson river.

Wearing apparel to his 5 sons:

Legacies to his 3 daughters:

William

Eytie

Hednrick

Alida

Gerritt

Catrina

Tunis

Peter. Peter, residuary legatee, left the home and homestead. His son Peter and Jacob Freese named executors. Proved April 17, 1749.

—1765—

Ibid. Collections 1897. Wills VI. p. 450. Table, Letters of Administration:

July 13, 1765. Intestate: Peter Van Slyck, Albany Co. Administrator, his wife, Anna.

—1763—

Ibid. Wills. Vol. VI. p. 219 (Liber 23, p. 606): Will of Anna Van Slyck, of New York, widow of David Van Slyck. To 2 dau: Josentie (wif Richard Bidder) and Elizabeth, wf Thos. Wendover. Date Feb. 1, 1763.

—1765—

Ibid. Collections 1898. Vol. VII Wills, p. 194 (Liber 26, p. 363):

Will of Dirick Gardner of Kinderhook. Albany Co., N. Y., Dated Sept. 11, 1765.

Proved Apr. 9, 1767. Petrus Van Slyck and Johanes Van Slyck, Executors.

—1768—

Ibid. Coll'ns 1899, Vol. VIII Wills, p. 39 (Lib. 28, p. 250), Vroman Will (of Schoharie, N. Y.)

Dated Oct. 10, 1768. Martynus Van Slyck, witness.

Ibid. Wills Vol. VI. p. 219 (Liber 23, p. 606): Will of Anna Van Slyck, 2—17cmf
N. Y. Hist. Soc., Vol. VIII, p. 297:

—1770—

"Liber 29, p. 532: BARENTIE SNUB of Kinderhook. Dated May 28, 1770:

To William Van Slyck, son of Peter Van Slyck, £50.

To Dorothy, wife of said William Van Slyck, my Great chair.

To Hannah Van Slyck, wife of Francis Van Buren, my large Dutch Bible.

To Eva Van Slyck, wife of Hanne Van Buren, all my pewter ware,

All remainder—to the children of William VAN SLYCK and

to the Children of JOGHOM (JOCHEM) VAN SLYCK.

I leave to Peter son of PETER VAN SLYCK JR. £5

I leave to Peter son of Johanes Van Slyck £5

I leave to Teunis son of Isaac Van Slyck £5

I make WILLIAM VAN SLYCK executor.

Proved Aug. 17, 1775, before Stephen De Lancey, Esq.

—1784—

Ibid. XIII, p. 190: "Liber 38, p. 132." Will of John Vedder of Schenectady.

Dated Oct. 6, 1784. Proved Aug. 13, 1785, in Albany Co. Confirmed in New York, Aug. 24, 1785.

To Margaritha VAN SLYCK, daughter of HARME VAN SLYCK, etc.

To Anthony VAN SLYCK, £50.

—1744—

See History of Old Kinderhook, by Edward A. Collier, 1914, pp. 109, 120-3.

Tax List, 1744 Peter Van Slyck.....12£

Teunis Van Slyck.....15£

Dirck Van Slyck.....20£

Assessment Roll of Real & Personal Estates, May 27, 1809

James Van Slyck, Real..... 75£ Per. 100£

Peter F. Van Slyck, Real... 375£ Per. 150£

Samuel Van Slyck.....1200£ Per. 300£

Barent Van Slyck..... 250£ Per. 50£

—1760—

N. Y. Marriages: page 428—

"1760—Nov. 25.—Van Slyck, Peter & Scyentie Gardiner. M. B. III—443."

"In 1763 Tobias Van Slyck and Peter Van Slyck lived at the junction of Kline Kill and Kinderhook ("Children's Point") creeks."

—1785—

VAN SLYKE: (The following is a copy of a paper written by Everett Eugene Van Slyke (Nov. 17, 1925)—Bertha Drollinger Green, Alva, Okla.

"The Van Slykes came from Holland some time in the 16th Century, and settled in the Mohawk Valley in New York State. My grandfather was John Van Slyke, born

May 12, 1785. I think in Schoharrie County, N. Y. He had three brothers, Peter, William and Martin.

"He and Peter moved to Wyoming Co., N. Y., and raised families. My grandfather (John) had four sons, named also, William, John, Peter and Martin. Martin, Sr., moved to Ohio early in the 18th Century and raised a family of boys and girls, but I have never met them. Peter, Sr., had three boys and two girls, named Norman, Menzo, and I forget the others.

"The descendants are widely scattered from New York to California. The Chas. E. Van Slyke she spoke of is probably the same one that Frank and I met in Muskogee. He told of living in Wisconsin, Nebraska and, I think, Michigan and Iowa. He is in business in Muskogee and reported to be pretty well off.

"So far as I know, I have only two living cousins by the name of Van Slyke: Anson and Lucian, and I am not sure where they are.

"All the Van Sliks I have ever met are descendants of the old Holland stock."

—1781—

MINUTES OF THE COMMISSION FOR DETECTING AND DEFEATING CONSPIRACIES IN THE STATE: (Pub. by State of New York: Albany, 1909), Vol. II, p. 742.

July 6, 1781. "Peter Van Slyck, residing near Cooksackie," informed Board of a robbery and wounding at his home, etc.

—1778—

Ibid. Vol. I, p. 260:

JOACHIM VAN SLYCK gives \$100 Bail for Bartholemewis Van Valkenburgh, on Oct. 19, 1778.

On Aug. 19, 1780, Joachim Van Slyck goes bail for £200 on behalf of the same Bartholemewis Van Valkenburgh "of the District of KINDERHOOK," who is bound for £200 during the embroilment with Great Britain. Vol. II, p. 498.

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE COLONIAL HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK: General Index (No. 974.7 D65 Univ. of Washington Library..:

Van Slyck, Gerret, VI 392.

Harmen, IV 17, 161, 162, 939.

Hendrick, VI 392.

Mr. ———, a Trader at St. Josephs, VIII 361.

Pier, VI 392.

William, VI 392.

Cornelius, IV 939.

GOVERNOR CLINTON PAPERS (First Governor of New York)

Van Slyck: Gerhard (Garret) of Tryon Co. NY Captive VI 79,660,726

Hermanus, Maj of 2d Regt Tryon Co Militia. Killed at Oriskany. II 284.

(Van Sluyk) Jacobus of Tryon Co N Y captive Vi 660,726

Jesse, capt. of 2d Regt Albany Co militia. Joins in statement of grievances III, 66.

Tenuis of Albany Co N Y Robbed IV 790

—1789—

STATE OF NEW YORK: "Council of Appointment"—Military Records, 1784-1821,

P. 163: Peter P., appt. lieut. Columbia Co., Van Alstyn's Regt. July 16, 1789.

P. 164: Peter J., apptd. ensign, Van Alstyn's Regt. July 16, 1789.

P. 183: Peter J. or P., apptd. capt. Wan Alstyn's Regt. Sept. 30, 1790.

P. 211: Peter, capt., and Peter J. apptd. lieut. Albany Co. mil. "Moved away." Feb. 21, 1792.

P. 347: Peter T., Columbia Co., Ensign, Ten Brock's Regt. 1796.

Also Peter, pp. 684, 760, 870, 1082, 1285; Peter C. 525.

—1796—

Letter from Frank R. Hathaway, Deputy County Clerk, Hudson, N. Y., Nov. 30, 1932, to Hamilton Higday:

"I am not able to identify your Peter. I find deeds into Peter P. in 1796 and 1835, and a deed out of Peter P and Catherine, his wife, in 1841; and again in 1844, from Peter P. and Catherine, his wife, with others as heirs-at-law of Thomas F. Tobias. I find Peter P. as mortgagee, indicating that he loaned considerable money up to 1850. I then find a Peter B.

I then find a will of Rachel in 1855, with mentions of farm "owned by my father Peter T., at his decease." It is quite impossible for me to make out anything in the nature of a family tree which would identify your Peter from the information I have."

BARHEIT

—1754—

N. Y. St. Hist. Soc. Collections 1898. Abst. Wills, p. 54 (Lib. 25, p. 441):

Barent Barheit of N. Y., Cartman. Dated Aug. 22, 1754. Proved Nov. 19, 1765.

Confirmed June 10, 1767. To Barent, Jr., Gerardus and Rebecca; and to Gertrude, Catherine and Roles, children of brother Andries Barheit.

—1762—

Ibid. Coll'ns. 1899, p. 9-10. Will of John Barhyt, Sr., of New Rochelle, Westchester Co., Dec. 24, 1762. Wf. Judith. 5 children (residuary legatees): Charity, Abigail, Judith, Hester, wf. of Jacob Concklin, son Andrew.

—1784—

Ibid. Coll'ns. 1905, p. 11: Thos. Barhydt, yeoman of Rensselaerwyck, witness, Oct. 25, 1784.

RIDER FAMILY

—1775—

"Record of Connecticut Men in the Revolution" (Adjutant General's office), at p. 48: Roster of Continental Regiment, 1775—Jeremiah Rider enlisted May 7 and served to Dec. 17 (Capt. Solomon Willis of Tolland), Index of Revolutionary Service.

Page 108—Abner Rider. Missing Aug. 27, 1776. Col. Wyllys Regt. Campaign Pp. 47, 347 (2)—Daniel Rider. 3rd Reg., 3rd Co., Gen. Spencer's, 1776. From 5/9 to 12/18; 5th Reg. "Conn. Line" Formation 1781-83. Private Pd. from 7/1/81 to Dec. 31 (Capt. Hedges company; same entry in Capt. Selah Benton's company, of Stratford.

Pp. 21, 48—Jeremiah Rider, Lexington Alarm List. Corporal. From town of Stafford. (P. 48—see above).

Pp. 90, 192—Seth Rider. 9th Co., 8th Reg., 1775. Huntington's. Enlisted July 9, Discharged Dec. 17, Capt. Abra'm Filer Haddam, of Also, p. 102, Battle Long Island, around New York.

8/27/1776, Capt. Tyler's Co., Private S. R. missing.

First U. S. Census, 1790:

Do. CONNECTICUT: Heads of Families:

Rider, John, p. 10 (Fairfield Co., Danbury town), f. w. m. 16-over.....	2
f. w. m. under 16.....	2
f. w. fem.....	2
	— 6
Rider, John, p. 80 (Middlesex Co., Chatham town), f. w. m.....	1
f. w. m.....	4
f. w. fem.....	2
	— 7

"New York in the Revolutionary as Colony and State." Pub. by Jas. A. Roberts, Comptroller, Albany, 1898): 14 members of the Rider family indexed, and several may have been from the Rider Family of Tolland and Willington counties, Connecticut. See 69 New England Hist. & Gen. Rec. (1915), pp. 32, 41-42:

Vol. 60, New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Rec., pp 80, 146, 275-89, 400.

Vol. 62, New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Rec., pp 203, 286, 359.

Vo. 73, New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Rec., pp. 32 ff. Cemetery inscriptions, Tolland.

In Vol. 59, New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Record, at p. 21—Revolutionary soldiers from Tolland Co., Conn., appears the name of "Benjamin Rider."

—1787—

DAR. V. 103, p. 100. No. 102319—Mrs. Janet Briggs Coe, b. Burlington, Vt.

(5) Salma Rider (1758-1822) svd. as pvt. in Capt. Agrippa Wells' Co., Col. Saml. Brewer's Regt. of Mass. Militia. He was b. in Deerfield, Mass.; d. in Waitsfield, Vt.; m. 1st, 1787, to Abigail Root (1757-1800); m. 2nd —

ALSO DAR 81957:

(4) Asabel Rider (1792-1859); m. 1816, Sally Grandy (1797-1823).

VAN BUREN PEDIGREE

"The preservation of pedigrees is not the mere pastime of the idle and curious, it is the honorable employment of the student and historian, for it has always formed the basis of true history. In the ancient records of Assyria, Egypt and Arabia, the pedigree of an individual is usually the thread upon which is strung the stirring events of centuries, and so important a place did the preservation of a pedigree occupy among the Israelites that it was established as a positive obligation upon every Levite in the Temple . . . The earliest Greek records were also those of pedigrees."

"Martin Van Buren, eighth president of the United States, was born in KINDERHOOK in 1782, but the records of the Van Buren family were not preserved, and we have no information regarding the pedigree of Martin beyond that of his father."—Amer. Ancestry, Munsell, Vol. II., p. 7.

EARLY RECOLLECTIONS OF EVANSVILLE AND VICINITY

I traveled through with my parents and uncles' family in 1844, about 15 of us, I think, coming from Milwaukee in wagons when I was but 11 years of age . . . There were only three houses in sight when we reached "The Grove," as Evansville was then called: one on the other side of the creek, occupied by the Rev. Boyd Phelps; one just this side, where Amos Kirkpatrick lived, and a schoolhouse a little back of where the bank now stands, all built of logs. . . . A man on horseback met us and, seeming to know who we were, told us of a nearer way to get to my uncle's (Hamilton Higday's), than we were going; also, how to avoid the mirey spots we would have to cross in getting over the marsh . . .

When we arrived there we found the house contained but one small room below, a good fireplace and wood to use in it, and a chamber with little more than the slant of the roof to shelter the whole 15 of us . . . Our parents made the best of our small quarters till they were somewhat rested, then my father moved into Washington Higday's house west of here, and from there my oldest brother and myself could come here to school.

My father soon selected a farm on the south side of the prairie and started to build a house, so moved again to be near his work. Mr. Warren Foster shaved oak shingles by hand to cover the house, which we moved into in the spring of 1845. It took him nearly all winter, and I remember well the children playing in that wonderful pile of shavings. . . .

It was some years before the first school house was built, but they always found a place for the school and a teacher to fill the place. . . . I commenced teaching summers, regularly, when I was 15, and could attend school after that in winter only.

There was no fruit to be had except what grew wild, and mother missed it so badly. . . . Armed with a garden hoe and a butcher knife, James (nearly 4 years younger), and I marched to where the wild plum trees were plenty, about 1½ miles, and came back with as many small trees as we could carry. Of course, they didn't always live, but we went several times, till we had plenty of wild grapes and plums. In a few years the currant bushes (raised from slips) began to bear. Our orchard, raised from seed, sent to the uncles several years before, which they sowed, transplanted and had ready for us to set out in order, and with a few grafted trees, we thought we had a pretty good showing.

At first the only store in these parts was a general store at Union Village, kept by a Mr. Dudley, where we could supply some of our most pressing needs, if we could pay for them; of course, money was out of the question, most of the time, at first; and early settlers all had to eat. The problem was often solved by cutting cordwood and trading it to Mr. Dudley for much-needed articles.

When they got the sod broken, which was done by hitching six sturdy yokes of oxen to a large plow, the wood was not so much in evidence, for we *sometimes* had a little money. But it was *precious* property, I tell you, for, after the grain was ready to sell, it had to be hauled to Milwaukee to market, and I remember a few instances where the farmer hired the hauling done, that the grain didn't pay for transportation . . . When in 1856 the railroad was finished as far as Janesville, and we could go to the market and back in one day, by taking half the night, we began to feel a great pressure had been removed in several ways. . . .

My father, in the fall of 1844, went to Beloit with an ox team to mill, taking wheat enough for the winter's flour. It took him three days to make the trip, and when my mother began to use it she found it almost impossible to do anything with it, for some cause. It was very dark and did not rise good, but it was all we had, and by the closest watching while rising, we managed to eat it. They bought the half of a hog when one of the neighbors butchered, thinking to get a little lard to use, and they *did*; mother tried the lard out in a spider, and it was less than half full. That, with a pound and a half of butter, was our winter supply in that line. We got potatoes, turnips and pumpkins of Mrs. Ira Jones, as we were too late to raise anything that year.—Ann Elizabeth Rowley, Evansville, Wis.

(NOTE.—A territorial census showed that Wisconsin had a population of 22,214 in 1836, divided nearly equally by the Mississippi river. In the Federal Census of 1840, it was 30,945; in 1850 it had grown to 305,391.—Ed.)



HAMILTON MATTHEW HIGDAY

CHRONOLOGY

Age	Year	Residence	Occupation
	1878	Rippey, Greene Co., Iowa.	Born October 4. Father, barber.
1	1879	Ness City, Kansas.	Father, mail carrier.
2	1880	"	Visit by train to Grandmother in Iowa.
3	1881	"	Brother Irwin born Sept. 9.
4	1882	Raton, N. M.; covered wagon to Colo. with Peckhams and Fullers; Fuller's sheep ranch at Raton.	Heard mountain lions; saw lamp post lynching.
5	1883	Newton, Kans. Parents divorced.	Live with Grandmother Higday and Aunt Clara.
6	1884	Newton, with Aunts Theresa and LaVanchee; Wichita, Kan., with Great Uncle Bill and Great-Aunt Agnes Higday.	
7	1885	Dighton, Kans. Eureka Hotel, Merrimee family.	Uncle Chas. Higday, Land Agent.
8	1886	Dighton, Kans. Sod house, pre-emption claim.	Wild horse expedition to Beaver Creek, Greeley Co.
9	1887	Ingalls, Kans. Merrimee's restaurant.	Homestead in sand hills across Arkansas river.
10	1888	"	Batching with Father on claim. Buckboard trip to Newton.
11	1889	"	Batchin. J. C. Jennings, teacher Ingalls school.
12	1890	"	Ingalls-Cimarron county seat war—5 men shot. Presented Tom Brown at Rugby "for excellent scholarship."
13	1891	"	Father marries Mrs. Dora Leonard, of Colorado. New house.
14	1892	"	Bate Hungate's hay ranch, Arkansas Valley. I go to mother, Mrs. John W. Hughes, Creighton (Bazile Mills), Nebr.

- 15 1893 Creighton, Nebr. Tom Hendershott farm, Eden Valley. Edna Hartley teacher.
- 16 1894 " Work for board, Buchholz general store. Creighton school.
- 17 1895 Winnetoon, Neb. Wm. Vorce, farmer, 1st Natl Bank, Geo. Cheney, pres. Creighton, 9th grade.
- 18 1896 Omaha, Neb. Ong's Shorthand College. Worked for board at Millard Hotel; stenographer, Lewis Roofing & Mfg. Co., Guthrie Center, Iowa.
- 19 1897 Panora, Iowa. Sophomore, Guthrie Co. High School. Mother kept house for Irwin and me, then left for Colorado; taught Fansler school, Victory Twp., spring term (Mar. 29-June 18).
- 20 1898 " Stenographer, law office Col. S. D. Nichols; captain football team.
- 21 1899 " Graduated Guthrie H. S. May 26.; president class; editor student publication "Mirror." To Des Moines.
- 22 1900 Des Moines, Iowa. Stenog., N. W. Life & Savings Co., Van Ginkel Bldg. Roomed 1126 Park Ave. and at Drake University Place. Admitted to Iowa Bar. Merm. Troop A. Iowa Natl. Guard.
- 23 1901 " Enter Yale Law School, New Haven, Conn.
- 24 1902 Fort Riley, Kans. Librarian and clerk U. S. Cavalry and Field Artillery School, U. S. Army. Sell "A Day in the Army" to World's Work. War maneuvers correspondent St. Louis Globe Democrat, etc. Return to Yale for fall term.
- 25 1903 New Haven, Conn. Graduate Yale Law School, LL.B. Associate Editor "Yale Law Journal"; Organize Yale Iowa Club, Univ. of Chicago.
- 26 1904 Chicago, Ill. Stenographer, Frank O. Lowden law office, Chicago, candidate for Governor of Illinois. Headquarters Great Northern Hotel, Kenesaw M. Landis, city manager. Alt. delegate, 2nd ward (Rep. St. Conv., Springfield. Deneen-Lowden-Yates 3 weeks deadlock). Vacation with mother, Red Mountain (near Ouray), Colorado. To Univ. of Wisconsin.
- 27 1905 Madison, Wis. Stenog. Profss. Richard T. Ely, John R. Commons and Paul S. Reinsch, ministers to China. U. of W., Tax research work with Prof. T. A. Adams, Wisconsin Tax Commission. Candidate for A. M. degree. Tuberculosis. Sept. 6, Marry Bertha M. Gannaway, Lake City, Iowa. 3 mo. in Agnes Memorial Hospital, Denver Colo. To Seattle.
- 28 1906 Seattle, Wash. Secretary, Puget Sound Realty Associates. John H. McGraw, former Governor, president; E. S. Goodwin, Geo. F. Meacham, J. M. Frink, R. V. Ankeny, C. S. Shank, J. A. Soderberg, J. B. Duryea and W. R. Smith, trustees. Begin housekeeping at 1533 Bellevue Ave. Summer in University Dist.
- 29 1907 " Rooms at Eula Hitchcock's, 9th and James. Pop Gannaway visits Seattle.
- 30 1908 " Father and I buy 200-acre fruit ranch near Donald, Yakima county. Rent house at 28th and East Union.
- 31 1909 " A.-Y.-P. Exposition. Will, Dr. Charles and John Gannaway, with wives and children, visit us. Sec'y Seattle Playground Assn.
- 32 1910 " Feb. 20, Dorothy born in West Seattle. Have built little cottage on 44th S. W. Asst. to Supervisor, 1910 Census—1st Cong. Dist. Frost vs. Puget Sound Realty Assots (Mar. 24th), 57 Wash. 629; 197 Pac. 1029.
- Chicago, Ill. Establish agency of realty company in 1st Natl Bank Bldg., with Ward Stockton. Live at 57th and Drexel Ave. December 7, N. Y. to Europe (England, France, Spain) with John A. Soderberg, SS. "Camparia," Cunard and White Star SS. "Olympic."
- 33 1911 Seattle, Wash. Spent 3 months on ranch at Donald, blasting holes and setting fruit trees. Traveling Auditor, Industrial Insurance Commission (workmen's compensation).
- Olympia, Wash. Appointed Commissioner by Governor M. E. Hay.
- 34 1912 " May 29, Harold born at Olympia. Roosevelt-Taft-Wilson campaign; Gov. Hay defeated for re-election. Wrote first Annual Report of Department. "First Aid" speeches and controversy; J. H. Wallace and Chas. Pratt, associate commissioners.
- 35 1913 Seattle, Wash. Feb. 1, appointed Assistant Secretary Seattle Port Commission (Gen. H. M. Chittenden, C. E. Remsberg, Robert Bridges) commissioners). "Bush Terminal" repeal campaign. Appointed Traffic Manager. Trip to New Orleans (Amer. Asso. Port Authorities), Los Angeles, San Francisco. Introduce Prof. Turner to Gen. Chittenden, distinguished historians of the West. Live at "Casarucia" Apts. Buy home at 934 30th St.
- 37 1915 " Dec. 4, first Belt Line election. Admitted to State Bar, 85 Wash. V. Panama-Pacific Expo. at San Francisco (visit John Earl Baker, later of China, at Mill Valley).
- 38 1916 " Mar. 7. Second Belt Line campaign. Waterfront strike (30 inches snow in Seattle). Appendicitis operation—Dr. W. S. Griswold. Dec. 3, third Belt Line campaign.
- 39 1917 " Tour of Atlantic Coast harbor cities, Montreal, Great Lakes. American enters the War.

- 40 1918 " Feb. 28, Helen born; Seattle General Hospital. Thos. Lippy elected Port Commissioner. My salary, \$5,000 per year. Decline appointment U. S. Trade Commissioner to Dutch East Indies.
- 41 1919 Oakland and San Francisco, California. Resign and go to San Francisco, Feb. 1st. Mgr. Parr Terminal, Oakland. Reside on Clement Ave. Presidio, June 1—Month on Rogue River, Oregon.
- Seattle, Wash. Advertising Manager, Rogers Brown & Co., Importers, Operators East Waterway Dock & Warehouse Co. Buy home 538 31st Ave.
- 42 1920 " Rogers Brown & Co. fail. With Herron & Rhodes, stock brokers. (May 26) Member Nile Temple *AAOMS*. Associated Industries of Seattle; speaking tour of state, Republican party (Chas. Gleason, speakers' bureau).
- 43 1921 " Industrial Commissioner, Seattle Chamber of Commerce (Robt. Boyns, president; Christy Thomas, secretary). Beth and Helen make trip to Iowa via Idaho and Montana.
- 44 1922 " Assistant Secretary Chamber of Commerce (Frank Waterhouse, president). Beth and I take trip to Skagway and White Pass & Yukon R. R. to Lake Tagish (August). Nov. 1st, go to Kelso as Asst Mgr. Real Estate Dept. Long Bell Lumber Co.
- 45 1923 Longview and Mercer Island. Townsite selling at new Long-Bell town; assist in nationwide advertising campaign for Longview. "Vision City Pageant." Appointed Justice of Peace and Police Judge. Income approximately \$10,000. With W. A. Cryderman, erect 2-story brick "Rainier Building" on Commerce Ave. Build Dutch Colonial house on Kessler Blvd. Stockholder in Longview National Bank. Senior Warden, Longview Lodge F & A M.
- 47 1925 Seattle, Wash. Real estate business; associated with Watrous & Hemion, Marion Bldg.
- 48 1926 " Secretary Pacific Coast Assn. of Advertising Clubs., Central Bldg.-Olympic Hotel. Aug. 1, Manager Port of Port Townsend, at \$500 per month. May 1, buy Lot 13, Blk. C, Island Park Replat, Mercer Island. Build French colonial.
- 49 1927 Port Townsend Commission, office Lowman Bldg. (J. W. Buhler, Buick Agency, president). Stereopticon lecturer: "Lure of the Olympics." Successful campaign to locate Zellerbach paper mill at Port Townsend. Toxic goiter. Resign Dec. 31st.
- Apr. 17 (Easter), Family (4 members) join Plymouth Cong. Church, Seattle. Harold works at Old Faithful Inn, Yellowstone Park.
- 50 1928 " Mgr. Judge Austin E. Griffiths' campaign for U. S. Senator. Dorothy graduates from Garfield High School.
- 51 1929 " Write "Kind Words Club Annual" (Seattle biographies), as in 1928. Dorothy enters Univ. of Washington; wins term honors. Employed by Weter, Roberts & Shefelman, lawyers, Northern Life Tower, at \$150 per month.
- 52 1930 " Mortgage, tax and collection activities. Nature Herb Co. receivership on own account. Harold becomes Garfield football star; captain of team, fullback.—(Seattle P.-I., Oct. 25, p. 11; Seattle Times, Nov. 11, &c.)
- 53 1931 " Independent law practice. Office 537 Burke Bldg. (Frank A. Steele, Harry M. Westfall, office associates). July 10, wrote "Fair Play" in expose of City Light extravagance, etc.
- 54 1932 " Jan.-March, Campaign manager: Frank Edwards, candidate for mayor. John F. Dore nominated. Milwaukee R. R. "washout case," Edgewick, Wold vs. Wold & Foss cases, etc. Dorothy graduated, B. S. in Economics Dept. at U. of W. Becomes Secretary and Asst. Mgr. at University Commons. Member D. A. R.



SOME PUBLISHED ARTICLES OF HAMILTON HIGDAY

Our Mirror—G. C. H. S.: Reflections of the Class of '99. Vedette Print, Panora, Ia., 1899.

Taxation of Endowment Insurance Policies. Iowa Economist, Des Moines. 1901.

A Day in the Regular Army (illustrated). World's Work, N. Y., January, 1903.

Yale Law Journal: Reviews of books and law decisions. 1903.

How to Solicit. Collaborated with J. B. Duryea, P. S. R. A. Seattle, 1906.

Neighborhood Centers; Commission Form of Government (pamphlet). 1908.

The Playground Movement in Seattle. 24 pp. Ivy Press, Seattle, 1909.

INDUSTRIAL INSURANCE — WORKMEN'S COMPENSATION

- Compulsory Insurance from the Workman's Viewpoint (prepared for co-commissioner J. H. Wallace), Amer. Labor Legislation Rev., Feb., 1912, pp. 15-28; also Cong. Record, May 6, 1912, pp. 6635-38.
- Treatment Cost of Work Accidents. State Medical Society, Tacoma, May 6, 1912. 20 pp.
- State Insurance and First Aid (Wash. State Bar Assn.), 13 pp.
- Washington's Unique Compensation Act. Independent, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1912, p. 774.
- First Annual Report of the Industrial Insurance Dept.: State of Washington. 1912. (Olympia: Public Printer, 1912), 516 pp. Text, 300 pp., by HH.
- Washington Workmen's Compensation Act and its Critics. The Survey, N. Y., June 21, 1913, pp. 393-8.
- Industrial Relations: Report of U. S. Commission, vol.5, pp. 4397-4400; pp. 4559-61, 1914.
- Washington State Industrial Insurance Act. Pacific Builder & Engineer, Aug. 30, 1913.

PORT ADMINISTRATION

- Bulletins of Seattle Port Commission: No. 3 Port District Act, annotated, 1913; 6, Proposed Public Belt Line, Dec. 4, 1915; 7, Same, Election Mar. 7, 1916; 8, Pacific Port Utilities in Seattle, 1916; 9, A Call for the People's Vote—Referendum Measure No. 8, 1916; 10, The Public Belt Line (Election Dec. 2, 1916).
- The Port of Seattle, Its History and Progress. Seattle: Pigott Ptg. Co., 1914. 101 pp.
- Proceedings—Conference Port Authorities of Pacific Coast, 1914. Editor.
- Nat'l Assn. Port Authorities, 3rd Conv., New Orleans, Dec. 9-11, 1913 (pp. 34-37).
- “ 5th Conv., Montreal, Sept. 13-15, 1916 (Paper No. 5, “Rail and Water Terminal Facilities—Robert Bridges), pp. 168-187.
- Pacific Coast Assn. of Port Authorities—
- 2nd Conv. San Francisco, Sept. 20-21, 1915 (Paper, “Publicly Operated Warehouses and Cold Storage Plants as Part of the Harbor System,” prepared for Commissioner C. E. Remsberg). p. 7.
- 3rd Annual Conv., Vancouver, B. C., Sept. 5, 1916 (“Waterfront Switching Problems”—Remsberg).
- 4th Annual Conv. Portland, Ore., Sept. 5, 1917 (“Bulk Handling of Wheat,” also “The Belt Line Element of Port Terminals”—Remsberg, p. 9).
- 5th Annual Conv. Los Angeles, Oct. 8-10, 1918—“Some Problems of American Ports,” by H. H., Port Manager, Port of Seattle District), 89-105, see p. 93.
- Review of San Francisco's Harbor Conditions (illustrated), Railway & Marine News, Seattle, April, 1914, p. 21.
- Los Angeles Harbor and Port Facilities. Ibid. May, 1914 (illustrated), pp. 30-32.
- Properties of the Port Commission and Financial Reports, 1915-16-17 (75 pp.)
- Sidelights on Port Problems. Foreign Trade Club of San Francisco, Jan. 15, 1919.
- See “Explains Seattle's Foreign Trade,” by MacDonald Scott, S. F. Examiner and Seattle Times, July 15, 1918. Also, Hist. of Seattle (Bagley), 1916, V. 1, p. 370.
- Does the Port Lose Money? Seattle Municipal News, Apr. 27, 1918 (Pub. Inf. Service, 1918, p. 220).
- Seattle a Super Port. (Photo of author). Marine News, San Francisco, May, 1918.
- Seattle Harbor and Harbor Island Terminal, 62 pp. (illustrated). East Waterway Dock and Warehouse Co., 1920.
- The Port of Port Townsend and Jefferson County, Washington. 36 pp. (illustrated). Pub. by the Port Townsend Commission, 1926.

MISCELLANEOUS

- Vegetable Oil Trade of the U. S.: Sources, Processes, etc., re. Oriental Oils. In Pacific Ports Manual, 1920, pp. 415-418 (Waterhouse & Co., Seattle).
- Longview, Washington—The City Practical that Vision Built. 40 pp. (illustrated). Collaborator. Distributed in \$106,000 advertising campaign of Long-Bell Lumber Co., 1923.
- Seattle Kind Words Club Annual. Feb. 4, 1928. 112 pp. (illustrated) (A Humorous Who's Who). Pub. by Pigott-Washington Ptg. Co., Seattle.
- Seattle Kind Words Club Year Book, 1929 (Feb. 22), 144 pp. Illustrated. (Satirical biographies).
- “Fair Play.” Broadside newspaper issued in campaign recall of Mayor Frank Edwards, Special city election July 13, 1931. (Exposure of extravagance of J. D. Ross and Municipal Light Dept. based on data of City Engineer R. H. Thomson.)





"If the genalogical bug once bites you, you are a doomed man and never again will you be happy except when attempting to trace the elusive ancestor. It has all the fascination of a game for one who loves it. It is like working out a chess problem or a cross-word puzzle; but much more exhilarating for the pawns in this game were once living human beings. You have ancestral charts in blank, which theoretically can be filled in completely with the names of your ancestors; and there is no elation akin to that which you experience when a long sought forbear is discovered and an empty space on the chart becomes a name and an entity."

—Genealogy as Pastime and Profession, by Donald Lines Jacobus (New Haven, 1930) p. 42.



PART II
RIDGEWAY FAMILY

Daniel Ridgeway (1822-1895) of Ohio, Indiana and Iowa
And his Descendants

RIDGEWAY GENEALOGY

Some Ancestors and the Descendants of Daniel Ridgeway
(1822-1895) of Ohio.

Richard, the Immigrant

"It is only in few cases comparatively speaking, that the genealogical investigator is able to trace the emigrant ancestor of an American family back to the specific vessel upon which that ancestor arrived in the new world. There are few Mayflowers and Welcomes identified with the beginning of a state, though scores of vessels arrived in American harbors during the first decade or so of the history of the several colonies.

"The total absence, however, in these primitive times of all official machinery for the recording of the entrance and clearance of vessels in the modern sense, has left us largely in the dark as to the identity of the emigrant ships which brought over the first colonists who were leaders in the great battle with the forces of nature and the wilderness.

"Fortunately, those in Pennsylvania have some knowledge upon this subject, and in the main are indebted therefor to an act passed by the Assembly for an entirely different purpose, namely, the act of 1684, which required inhabitants then in the province, and all who should thereafter arrive, to register in their respective counties.

"Thus we have an important list of this sort—the original belonging to the Historical Society of Pennsylvania was prepared in 1687—giving a partial list of those who settled in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, who had arrived during the preceding ten years. From this source we obtain the following:

"25. Richard Ridgway and his wife, Elizabeth of Welford, in the County of Bark, Taylor, England, arrived in this river in the ship "Jacob and Mary" of London in the 7th mo., 1679. Children: Thomas, born the 25th, 5th mo., 1677, and Richard, born 27th day, 2nd mo., 1680." —*Descent of the Ridgway-Ridgeway Family in England and America* (By George R. Ridgway, Evansville, Indiana, 1923) page 32; 9 Penna. Mag. (1885) p. 227-8. 52 Pa. Mag. Hist. & Biog. p. 319.

Richard thus arrived at the Quaker colony in America before the advent of William Penn, 1682.

A new settlement on the west bank of the Delaware river—the first distinctly English settlement on the soil of the present state of Pennsylvania. It was given the name of Crewcorne, after the town of the same name in Somersetshire, England. Richard seems to have joined this settlement. Among the settlers there and their holdings, appears: "Richard Ridgway, 218 acres."

On April ye 12th, 1680, Rich. Ridgway joined in a petition of inhabitants of Crewcorne to the "Worthy Governor of New York" "that ye selling of brandy and strong liquors to ye Indians may be wholly suppressed.—Ridgway Family, p. 28.

This early immigrant Quaker, Richard Ridgway, was one of the Judges for Burlington County, West Jersey, 1700-1720. (Penna Mag. Hist. & Biog. v. 16, p. 126, 251.) He was twice married, and seven children were born by each wife. He died Sept. 27, 1722. While residing at Crewcorne he "was engaged in farming and cattle raising and in accordance with the custom of the time, as all cattle were allowed to run at large in the woods, he registered his private cattle mark in the Ear Mark book at Bucks County, now in possession of the historical society of Pennsylvania. By deed dated Feb. 7th, 1697, he purchased from John Hollingshead a farm in the township of Springfield, Burlington County, where he thereafter resided. One acre of this ground he gave to the Society of Friends for a meeting house and burying ground, and it is still

used for that purpose." (Ibid, p. 32) Burlington county extends across the state of New Jersey, above both Philadelphia and Atlantic City. The name of his first wife was Elizabeth Chamberlayne. She died at Crewcorne, March 31, 1692.

"The second son of the emigrant Richard was Richard the 2nd, born at Crewcorne, Aug. 27th, 1680, (sic) was the first white male child born in what is now Pennsylvania. He spent his life after reaching maturity on his farm near Jobstown, Burlington County, N.J. He was twice married, first Oct. 9, 1702, to Mary Willits, daughter of Hope and Mary Willits of Jerusalem, Long Island, who was born Dec. 9, 1769. They were a well known Long Island family and it is from this family that Willits Pt. takes its name. (*Ridgway-Ridgeway*, p. 57).

See vol 23 N J Archives, p. 283:

1718-9 Feb. 12. Ridgway, Richard, junior, or Springfield. Burlington Co., will of; wife Mary; ch William, Timothy, Elizabeth, Richard, Mary, James all under age. Exrs. Father Richard Ridgway and brothers Thomas Ridgway and Joseph Willis. Proved Apr. 4, 1719.

1722, Sept. 21. Richard Ridgway of do. Yeoman. Wife, Abigail. Ch. Thomas, Josiah, Elizabeth Willits, Job, Mary Ballenger, Jane the "now wife" of Isaac Anfrām, Sarah, John, Joseph, daughter-in-law Mary Ridgway, son-in-law Henry Clothier. Wife sole executor. Proved Apr 5, 1723. Inventory of the estate (1723, Apr. 23) 210 a near the Great Swamp in Springfield Twp £150; personal £207.11 including a clock £10 all old currency.

Hope Willets (dau Richard) m Mercy Langdon dau. Joseph. Their dau. Mary b 1677 m. 8, 9, 1702 Richard Ridgeway at Jerusalem; he was of West Jersey. Richard b 1783 m. 15, 7, 1704 Elizabeth Ridgeway at Springfield Meeting.—Long Island Genealogies, (Powell) Albany: Munsell: 1895, p. 86, "Willets Family."

"His second wife was Mary Crispin nee Stockton, widow of Silas Crispin and daughter of Richard and Abigail Stockton, she being a younger sister of the elder Richard Ridgway's second wife. Thus the father and son married sisters. (22 *Pa Mag Hist & Biog*, p. 56; 53 *Ibid* 298.)

"The younger Richard died in 1718, leaving six children as follows: William, Timothy, Elizabeth, Richard, Mary and James. No children by the second marriage." R-R, p. 34. By his will, dated 1718, he left considerable property and appointed his father, his brother Thomas and his brother-in-law Joseph Willits as executors. (R-R, p. 64.)

TIMOTHY, QUAKER AND REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

From Richard Ridgway, Quaker and immigrant from England in 1679, it is said "a direct line of Richards followed down to Richard, whose son Timothy was born in Sussex county, New Jersey, where the family settled."

"TIMOTHY RIDGWAY, a farmer by occupation, was a soldier in the Revolution, who rejoined the Friends after the expiration of his service in the army. He married Michael Johnson and their children were David, Paul, Job, Levina, John, Richard and Keziah. Timothy Ridgway emigrated to Greene county, Pennsylvania, in 1794, and resided there until 1812, when he moved to Ohio, settling in Harrison county, where he cleared a tract of land in the dense forest and made a good farm, also entering land for his children. He died in that county in 1834, an honored and respected citizen of sterling worth, who reared a number of children to be excellent citizens." (*Biographical and Genealogical History of Cass, Miami, Howard and Tipton Counties, Indiana*, pp.....)

In the records of Land Patents of Harrison county, Ohio, appears: "Timothy Ridgeway, Greene Co., Pa." to whom was granted "S. W. 2. 12. 7. Nov. 6, 1815." (*"Historical Collections of Harrison Co., Ohio"* (by Charles A. Hanna), page 229. (The same authority shows two patents by one Richard Ridgway, November 3, 1803 in Harrison county, and at page 443 a Will of Richard Ridgway, Berklay Co., Va., dated March 24, 1806, was probated July 22, 1847.) Ohio Arch & Hist. Soc. 1901, V. 9, P. 529.

STATE OF NEW JERSEY: Office of the Adjutant General,
Trenton, February 28, 1933.

A careful search of the files of this office fails to reveal the record of a Timothy Ridgeway as having served in the Revolutionary from the State of New Jersey. Searches under other spellings also proved fruitless.

—William A. Higgins, Brigadier General.
The Adjutant General.

JOHN, SON OF TIMOTHY

"JOHN RIDGWAY, a son of Timothy Ridgway, was born in Sussex county, New Jersey, August 8, 1792, reared to farm work and went with his father in 1812 to Harrison county, Ohio, in which county in 1817 he married Ruth Nevitt."

She was born in Loudoun county, Virginia, in 1792, a daughter of Isaac and Rachel (Barrett) Nevitt.

"Mr. Nevitt was of Irish ancestry, probably a native of the north of Ireland, as he was a Friend. He was a farmer and millwright well known in the mercantile trade. He too, settled in Harrison county, Ohio, in 1812, where he operated a mill for many years. He lived to be more than eighty years of age, passing away in Harrison county, a life-long member of the Society of Friends and an exemplary citizen. His children were Sarah, Hannah, Ruth, Isaac, Thomas, John, Joseph, Elizabeth, Grace and Rachel."

"After his marriage, JOHN RIDGEWAY settled in Harrison county, Ohio, on wooded land which had been entered by his father and which he cleared. In 1833 he sold out and moved to Indiana, locating in Wayne county, near Dublin, where he occupied eighty-five acres, one-half of which was cleared; and here he remained until 1837, when he moved to Madison county, Indiana, settling upon a tract of 320 acres which he had entered, and he afterward bought more land until he at length was in possession of 845 acres. Most of this he cleared and he carried on general farming on a very large scale.

In religion he was an active Quaker all his life, noted for his consistency and stability of character. His children were: Abijah J., Lydia, Daniel, Catherine, Richard, John, Ruthanar, Rudolph and Jane. Rudolph became a minister in the Friends Society."—History of Cass, Miami, Howard and Tipton Counties."

From old records, ^{Elias} Isaac Ridgeway, son of Daniel, now resident of Riverside, California, has compiled the following table of the children of John and Ruth (Nevitt) Ridgeway:

"JOHN RIDGEWAY, born on the eastern shore of New Jersey, 8 mo. 8, 1792. Died 5th mo. 6th, 1844.

"RUTH NEVITT, born in Lowden Co., Virginia, 1792, 11 mo., 5th day. Died 9 mo., 2nd day, 1871. They were married in Harrison Co., Ohio, Spring 1818. Both Quakers.

- I. Abijah; b. March 18, 1819; d. Aug. 18, 1907, at Amboy, Indiana.
- II. Lydia; b. Dec. 10, 1820; d. Oct. 17, 1867.
- III. Daniel; b. Nov. 26, 1822; d. Nov., 1895, near Guthrie Center, Iowa.
- IV. Jane; b. Feb. 23, 1825; d. Nov. 26, 1866.
- V. Catharine; b. April 2, 1827; d. Aug. 9, 1832.
- VI. Richard; b. June 10, 1829; d. at Phillips, Kans.
- VII. Ruth Ann; b. Aug. 21, 1831; d. Jan. 30, 1852.
- VIII. John; b. June 28, 1833; d. July 13, 1913, at Amboy, Indiana.
- IX. Rudolph; b. Jan. 7, 1841; d. Aug. 10, 1874.

All born in Harrison Co., Ohio, except Rudolph; he in Madison Co., Ind.

DANIEL AND SALLY ANN (BENEFIELD) RIDGEWAY

Daniel Ridgeway was born Nov. 26, 1822, in Harrison county, Ohio, son of John Ridgeway and Ruth Newit, farmers. He died near Guthrie Center, Iowa, in November, 1895, at the home of his daughter Esther ("Ett") Cole. Married Sally Ann Benefield in Madison county, Indiana, July 12, 1846. He was a tanner and harness maker by trade, in religion a Quaker ("he always said 'thee' and 'thou'"), in political views a Republican.

Sally Bennefield was born Nov. 6, 1827, in Wayne county, Indiana; died at Grand Junction, Colorado, Oct. 12, 1909. She was the daughter of John Benefield (b. Lexington, Kentucky—a farmer, a Democrat and a Baptist) and Rebecca Summers. Her paternal grandparents were Robert Benefield and Louisa Stuart; on her mother's side, Simon Summers and Leah Lawe. They were farmers and lived in Kentucky—but "some of them were kinfolks of George Washington's people in Virginia." See Appendix. Nine children were born to Daniel and Sally:

1. Isaac Newton; born Jan. 8, 1847; died Nov. 4, 1913.
2. George; born July 25, 1848; died June 18, 1932.
3. Rebecca Ruth (twin); born Nov. 16, 1852.
4. John Milton (twin); born Nov. 16, 1852; died Nov. 17, 1853.
5. Rhoda Ellen; born March 20, 1855.
6. Sarah Ann; born May 7, 1859.
7. Elias; born Aug. 28, 1861.
8. Jonathan; born June 6, 1865; died Aug. 4, 1865.
9. Esther May; born July 28, 1869; died Dec. 6, 1925.

1. ISAAC RIDGEWAY FAMILY

ISAAC NEWTON RIDGEWAY: b. June 8, 1848, at Frankton, Madison Co., Ind.; d. Nov. 4, 1913; m. Sept. 2, 1868, Charity Ann Cook (b. Dec. 30, 1848, Jonesboro, Grant Co., Ind.; daughter Silas and Sarah Cook; d. Aug. 2, 1917), at Fairmount, Indiana; farmer; 7 children born:

- (1) Albert: b. June 18, 1869; d. infant.
- (2) Sarah M.: b. Aug. 30, 1871; d. infant.
- (3) George Riley: b. Apr. 21, 1873; m. Nov. 18, 1910, Mrs. Joseph Newcomb (nee Emma Paul, b. Walla Walla, Wash.), at Olympia, Wash. Optometrist; r. Olympia, Wash.
- (4) Louella V.: b. June 14, 1876, at Rippey, Greene Co., Ia.; m. Oct. 13, 1897, Troy Branson, of Wheatland, Ore., at Sheridan, Oregon; divorced 1917. Saleslady; r. 9134 N. Ivanhoe, St., Portland, Ore.
 - i. Lloyd: b. Dec. 25, 1899; d. infant.
 - ii. Chester O.: b. Dec. 8, 1901, at Salem, Ore.
- (5) Daisy May: b. May 15, 1892, Chase Co., Kans.; m. June 28, 1903, John B. Plum, of Salem, Ore.; r. Yakima, Wash.
- (6) Nora L.: b. Oct. 30, 1885, Chase Co., Kans.; d. Jan. 12, 1904, Salem, Oregon.
- (7) Minnie P.: b. Mar. 21, 1888, at Cassoday, Kans.; m. June 28, 1907, James Blackburn, of Salem, Ore., at Portland, Ore.; r. Beaverton, Ore. No issue.

2. GEORGE RIDGEWAY FAMILY

GEORGE RIDGEWAY: b. July 25, 1849, in Miami Co., Ind.; d. June 17, 1932; m. Jan. 22, 1883, Sarah Jane Naylor (b. Oct. 11, 1852, Delaware Co., Ind.), at Rippey, Greene Co., Iowa. "Aunt Sarah" lives at Perry, Iowa. Homestead Holt Co., Neb. 1884.

- (1) Irwin Ross: b. Nov. 8, 1883, Rippey, Ia.; m. Nov. 11, 1907, Florence Wrede (b. Dec. 23, 1881, David City, Butler Co., Neb.), at Sioux City; farmer; r. Dorsey, Neb. Six children:
 - i. George Wilford: b. June 6, 1908.
 - ii. Gladys Myree; b. Aug. 8, 1909; m. July 16, 1930, D. J. Sullivan of O'Neill, Neb.
 - (a) Charlotte Myree; b. Jan. 3, 1931.
 - (b) Patricia Ann: b. Oct. 25, 1932.
 - iii. Sarah Marguerite: b. Dec. 3, 1912.
 - iv. Robert Ross: b. May 9, 1915.
 - v. Vincent Joseph: b. July 12, 1920.
- (2) Glenn: b. June 6, 1886; m. Aug. 14, 1928, Mrs. Rhoda Bennett; farmer; no children; r. Agee, Neb.
- (3) Alma: b. Jan. 23, 1888; nurse; d. May 30, 1930.
- (4) Ethel Mae: b. Aug. 28, 1893; d. Sept. 6, 1918.

3. REBECCA RUTH (HARRIS) FAMILY

REBECCA RUTH: b. Nov. 16, 1852, at Miami, Ind.; m. Henry Harris, Feb. 25, 1872, in Greene Co., Ia. (husband died Jan. 10, 1927); 9 children (43 grandchildren, 16 great-grandchildren; Nov. 22, 1932); r. Ainsworth, Brown Co., Neb.

- (1) Sarah Catherine: b. Feb. 24, 1873, Rippey, Ia.; m. Sept. 18, 1829, ——— *Moore*, a minister; no issue.
- (2) Frederic Warren: b. Jan. 28, 1875; m. Mar. 17, 1908, Victoria Taylor; r. Paynton, Saskatchewan, Canada; farmer; no issue.
- (3) David: b. Oct. 16, 1876, Rippey, Ia.; m. July 5, 1909, Sadie Cook (divorced 1927; r. 2, Mrs. Tarter, of Yakima, Wash.):
 - i. Daniel: b. Apr. 26, 1911. Visited Japan 1932; r. Portland, rOe.
 - ii. Florence: b. Mar. 27, 1913.
- (4) Asa Riley; b. Dec. 8, 1878, Rippey, Ia.; m. April 10, 1901, Winnie Strain; carpenter; r. Sacramento, Calif. (R. 6, Box 1617); 3 children; m. 2
 - i. Lloyd; ii. Inez; iii. Blanche
- (5) Rhoda Ellen: b. Oct. 31, 1880, Rippey, Ia.; m. Joseph ("June") Bennett (b. Dec. 25, 1863, at Stanningby, Yorkshire, England; d. Dec. 7, 1921, at Springfield, S. D.), Dec. 15, 1895, at Scothill, Neb.; r. Agee, Neb.; 10 children; m. 2nd, Glen Ridgeway, cousin.
 - i. Henry J.: b. June 21, 1897; farmer; m. June 12, 1927, Alvina Chapman, at Bloomfield, Neb.: (a) Henrietta; b. May 18, 1929, Sioux City, Ia.
 - ii. Anna Ruth: b. Nov. 15, 1898; m. Jan. 18, 1916, *Joseph Beachem*, stock dealer at Sioux City (d. Nov. 17, 1923); m. 2, 1924, Eldred Harvey.
 - i. Lucille: b. July 14, 1918; ii. Joseph, Jan. 24, 1920; iii. Olive, May 5, 1922; iv. Ruth, Sept. 10, 1923. By 2nd m.: Allen, age 8; George, age 6. (All b. Sioux City.)
 - iii. Katie Mabel: b. Nov. 2, 1900; school teacher; divorcee; m. Feb. 10, 1919, *Wm. Felver*, farmer, at Wagner, S. D.
 - i. Charles Wm.: b. Oct. 18, 1919, Wagner, S. D.
 - iv. Bessie Helena: b. May 22, 1903; m. Feb. 22, 1924, *Alvin Milllage*, traveling salesman, at Mitchell, S. D.; no children.
 - v. Joseph: b. Oct. 15, 1904.
 - vi. George Arthur: b. Jan. 31, 1907; m. June 20, 1926, Ida Harris; engineer Armour & Co., Omaha, Neb.; i. Ida May, b. Oct. 18, 1928, Omaha.
 - vii. Hazel Emma: b. Sept. 2, 1909; m. Nov. 3, 1928, *Faye McDonough*, at Sioux City; Atwater Kent radio worker. i. Warren Edwin: b. Mar. 8, 1930.
 - viii. Jesse Riley: b. Mar. 8, 1911.
 - ix. Sarah Merle: b. Apr. 3, 1914; m. Oct. 11, 1930, *Jas. Handkin*, painter; no issue.
 - x. Lillian: b. May 4, 1920.
- (6) Daniel Victor: b. Aug. 3, 1882, Pomeroy, Ia.; m. Feb. 10, 1902, Etta Thawer, at Dorsey, Neb.; r. 449 Pershing Ave., San Bernardino, Calif.; 10 children.
 - i. Elzie Victor; b. Oct. 10, 1902, at Knoxville, Neb.; r. 272 Case St., San Bernardino, Calif.
 - ii. Delbert Vere: b. Jan. 31, 1904, at Star, Neb.
 - iii. Rhoda Ruth: b. July 26, 1905, at Springfield, S. D.; d. April 25, 1916, at Rifle, Colo.
 - iv. Alvie Daniel: b. Nov. 7, 1907, at Sunnyside, Neb.; d. Nov. 13, 1927, at Denver, Colo.
 - v. Fred Henry: b. Jan. 28, 1911, at Huffman, Neb.; r. 1315 G. St., San Bernardino, Calif.
 - vi. James William: b. Nov. 31, 1913, at Rifle, Colo.; r. San Bernardino, Calif.
 - vii. Walter Alfred: b. April 26, 1916, at Rifle, Colo.
 - viii. Dollie Etta: b. Jan. 21, 1917, at Rifle, Colo.; d. Feb. 8, 1920.
 - ix. Elsie Fae: b. Feb. 26, 1922, at Rifle, Colo.
 - x. Joseph Otto: b. June 1, 1925, at Rifle, Colo.
- (7) Mary Ann ('Mamie'): b. Oct. 29, 1884, at Star, Holt Co., Neb.; m. *John Griffin* Jan. 21, 1903, at Springfield, S. D.; 10 children; r. Hood River, Oregon.

i. Mary	vi. Henry
ii. John	vii. Anna
iii. Robert	viii. George
iv. Fernella	ix. Adeline
v. Richard	x. Pauline

"All the girls married farmers; the boys are out West somewhere."
- (8) Rose Elsa: b. July 28, 1887, at Star, Neb.; d. Oct. 28, 1921; m. *Tom Cranford* Aug. 17, 1903, in S. D.; 5 children: (i) Birdie; (ii) Thomas; (iii) Daniel; (iv) Bessie May; (v.) Jack.
- (9) Minnie Mae ('Dolly'): b. Mar. 24, 1892, Star, Neb.; m. Sept. 25, 1911, *J. W. Luse*, at Bassett, Neb.; 4 children (2 younger ch. b. Omaha); r. Omaha, Neb.
 - (i) Robert, b. Brown Co., Neb.; (ii) Alice, b. Brown Co.; (iii) Robert; (iv) Mary.

5. RHODA ELLEN (HERRON)

RHODA ELLEN: b. Mar. 20, 1855; school teacher; m. Aug. 19, 1889, *James M. Herron*, at Guthrie Center, Iowa; lived at Bazile Mills, Knox Co., Neb., in 1891-6; farmer; r. Rifle, Colo.

6. SARAH ANN (HIGDAY)

SARAH ANN: b. May 7, 1859, at Fairmount, Grant Co., Indiana; school teacher; m. *Wm. Henry Higday* June 3, 1877, Green Co., Iowa (divorced at Canon City, Colo., ca 1883; m. 2d *John Wesley Hughes* (b. Mar. 15, 1858, Jackson Co., Ohio), Feb. 2, 1887,

at Star, Holt Co., Neb. (div.); m. 3rd, *John W. Brown*, Mgr. Grand View Mining Corp., Rifle, Colo.; 2 ch. (i) *Hamilton*, b. Oct. 4, 1878, at Rippey, Green Co., Iowa; (ii) *Robert Irwin*, b. Sept. 9, 1881, at Ness City, Kans. See HIGDAY GENEALOGY.

7. ELIAS HIGDAY

ELIAS: b. Aug. 28, 1861, in Indiana; m. Mar. 30, 1884, *Jennie Pulling*, Holt Co., Neb.; tree pruner; r. 5010 Jurupa Ave., Riverside, Calif.; 7 children born:

- (1) *Robert R.*: b. Jan. 23, 1885; d. Aug. 23, 1885.
- (2) *Ruth Hilda*: b. Jan. 17, 1887; d. June 11, 1922; m. *Roy Osmer*; 3 children.
 - i. *Bertha May Osmer*: b. Rifle, Colo., May 21, 1909; d. Oct. 6, 1909.
 - ii. *Herbert Roy Osmer*: b. July 6, 1910, Wolford, N. D. (U. S. Army 3 years); m. *Mary Hogg* (step sister), July 20, 1931, Pierson, Florida.
 - iii. *Hazel Ruth Osmer*: b. Jan. 28, 1913, Wolford, N. D.; m. *Chas. Rees* Oct. 6, 1932; r. Denver, Florida.
 - iv. *Edith Electa Osmer*: b. Nov. 9, 1915.
- (3) *Clara Esther*: b. Mar. 31, 1888; d. infant.
- (4) *Edith May*: b. June 20, 1890; m. *Clarence N. Slayton*; r. Sunnyvale Calif. (near San Jose); 3 children:
 - i. *Clara Gertrude Slayton*: b. April 23, 1923, Sunnyvale, Calif.
 - ii. *James Oliver Slayton*: b. July 2, 1924, Sunnyvale, Calif.
 - iii. *Edward Laurence Slayton*: b. Nov. 11, 1925, Sunnyvale, Calif.
- (5) *E. Gertrude*: b. June 23, 1892; unmarried; professional violinist; r. Riverside, Calif.
- (6) *Bessie N.*: b. June 30, 1895; d. infant.
- (7) *Minnie Marie*: b. June 14, 1897; m. *Geo. Riley Crowell*; 3 children; r. Ontario, Calif.
 - i. *Godfrey Richard Crowell*: b. July 6, 1923, Ontario, Calif.
 - ii. *Mary Louise Crowell*: b. Aug. 17, 1924, Ontario, Calif.
 - iii. *Donald Keith Crowell*: b. Jan. 6, 1926, Ontario, Calif.

9. ESTHER MAY (COLE)

ESTHER MAY: b. July 28, 1869, at Rippey, Iowa; d. Dec. 6, 1925, at Star, Neb.; m. March 31, 1887, *Elvin Ernest Cole* (b. Sept. 22, 1860, Stanstead, Vermont); farmer; r. Star, Holt Co., Neb.

- (1) *Charles Victor*: b. Oct. 19, 1888; m. *Floramae Harzke* June 13, 1925; farmer (980 acres); r. Star, Neb.
 - i. *Ridgeway Lloyd*: b. Mar. 29, 1926; d. April 6, 1926.
 - ii. *Carol Cleone*: b. May 11, 1928.
 - iii. *Delta E'Dean*: b. June 26, 1929.
 - iv. *Claude Alton*: b. Aug. 13, 1932.
- (2) *Nellie Myrtle*: b. June 8, 1894, Guthrie Co., Iowa; m. May 20, 1918, *Winfield Hayne* (b. Jan. 16, 1869); farmer; r. Page, Neb.
 - i. *Lena Mae*: b. April 21, 1915.
 - ii. *Ralph Ross*: b. Sept. 16, 1916.
 - iii. *Raymond Thomas*: b. Mar. 5, 1918.
 - iv. *Viola Victoria*: b. Sept. 26, 1919.
 - v. *John Albert*: b. July 24, 1921.
 - vi. *Clifford Eugene*: b. Mar. 27, 1923.
 - vii. *Edna Ruth*: b. April 9, 1925.
 - viii. *George Winfield*: b. Mar. 19, 1927.
 - ix. *Frank Lee*: b. June 21, 1929.
 - x. *James Leroy*: b. Feb. 17, 1931.
- (3) *Lena Mae*: b. Sept. 4, 1896, at Guthrie Co., Iowa; m. Oct. 16, 1924, *Max Felton Powell*; lived at Lincoln, Neb.; farmer; r. Opportunity, Neb.
 - i. *Neva LaVerne*: b. June 7, 1932.

APPENDIX II (The Ridgeway Family)

(A)

RIDGWAY-RIDGEWAY—DESCENT IN ENGLAND

(Authority: "Ridgway-Ridgeway Family in England and America." Published by George C. Ridgway, Evansville, Indiana, 1923)

1. *Leofric I*: born about 680; 1st Earl of Leicester, &c. Co-charterer Croyland Monastery, 716.
2. *Algar I*: 2nd Earl of Leicester, &c.
3. *Algar II*: 3rd Earl of Leicester; slain in battle with Danes, Sept., 870.
4. *Leofric II*: 4th Earl of Leicester, &c.
5. *Leofwine*: 5th Earl of Leicester. (His eldest son, *Wulfric*, slain by Danes at Ipswich, Nov., 1010.)
6. *Leofric III*: 6th Earl of Leicester &c. Captain General of King *Canute's* army; as Grand-master of Free Masons, superintended construction Westminster Abbey; founded monastery of Coventry.
7. *Algar III*: 7th Earl of Leicester.
8. *Eadwyne*: 8th Earl of Leicester &c, 4th and last Duke of *Marcia*; Co-commander of King *Harold's* army, battle of Stamford Bridge, Sept., 1066; slain in Wales, Sept., 1071.
9. *Asser* of Edinghall (*Ednunghalle* in Domesday Book) and *Ridware* (Coat of arms: "Azure, an Eagle displayed, Argent")
10. *Asser, Junior*.

11. William de Ridware or Rydeware in Staffordshire.
12. Sir William de Rydeware; knighted before 1182.
13. Sir Walter de Rydeware.
14. Sir Walter de Rydeware.
15. Sir Thomas de Rydeware (Ward to Thomas Plantagenet, 1296).
16. Robert de Rydeware or Rugewaye: born about 1314; died about 1375.
17. Richard de Rydeware.
18. John de Rydeware or Ridgway. New coat of arms granted in 1375.
19. Richard Ridgway, 1410,-1465.
20. Stephen Ridgway, Mayor of Exeter 1489-1492.
21. John Ridgway. He represented Exeter first two parliaments called by Queen Mary.
22. Thomas Ridgway. Purchased site of Abbey of Torr in Devon, 1599.
23. Sir Thomas Ridgeway, planted protestant colony in Northern Ireland. Knighted at succession of King James; Baronet, Nov. 25, 1612; Earl of Londonderry, 1622.
24. Sir Robert Ridgeway, 2nd Earl of Londonderry.
25. Robert Ridgeway, younger son of Sir Robert Ridgeway.
26. Richard Ridgway, father of the American emigrant.

TIMOTHY RIDGWAY: "I do not find the name in Sussex Co., but I do find a Timothy Ridgway in Monmouth Co. If Timothy was a Quaker, he could have found a Quaker meeting at Shrewsbury in that Co. I find the following items:

Timothy Ridgeway, et al. made inv. Sep 23, 1772, of the estate of Marcus Headden of Stafford Township; also Oct 1, 1774, of Estate of Benj Pierson of same place; also he is wit. of will of Stephen Burdsall of Monmouth Co. Feb. 2, 1763. A Timothy Ridgeway was an Extr. under the will of Richard Valentine of Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co. dated Apl. 2, 1746, and a Sarah Ridgeway was a witness. There was a Joseph Ridgeway in Burlington Co. in 1731. Vol. XXI First Series, N. J. Archives, is full of grants to Richard Ridgway. He lived at one time in Bucks Co., Penn., and later in Burlington Co., N. J. He made deed to son Thomas for 190 a. in Burlington. I find a Richard with wife Abigail; I think she was a later wife of Richard, Sr. Richard Ridgway Jr. sells property in Burlington Co. Mar 13, 1702-3."

—Edward H. Lum, Chatham, N. J., Feb. 25, 1933 (for New Jersey Genealogical Society).

(B)

SALLY ANN BENEFIELD

Letter Ruth Ridgeway, Grand Junction, Colo., Dec. 24, 1907, to Hamilton Higday, Seattle:

"Dear Cousin: As you requested, we have tried to answer the questions you wished. There are a few things that Grandma could not remember, but we have done the best we could. . . . I hope they are near enough right so that you can understand them. We are having beautiful weather now, very much as it was two years ago when you were here. . . ."

1. Sally Ann Benefield was born in Wayne Co., Ind.
2. 6th day, 11th month, 1827.
3. Her father's name was John Benefield; he was born in Lexington, Kentucky. Occupation, farmer; politics, Democrat; Church, Baptist.
4. Her mother's maiden name was Rebecca Summers, and she was born in Kentucky.
5. Grandparents on father's side: Robert Benefield and Louisana Stuart.
Grandparents on mother's side: Simon Summers and Leah Lawe. They were farmers and lived in Kentucky.
6. Grandpa Ridgeway was born in Harrison Co., Ohio.
7. His father's name was John Ridgway and his mother's maiden name was Ruth Nevit. They were farmers.
8. Names of Benefield children:

- | | | |
|-------------|------------|-------------|
| 1. Leah | 5. Robert | 9. Mary |
| 2. Louisana | 6. Isaac | 10. Rhoda |
| 3. Lucinda | 7. William | 11. Cathrin |
| 4. Sally | 8. John | |

9. Born in Wayne Co., Ind., and moved to Madison, and was married there July 12, 1846; then moved to Morgan; then to Howard; then to Grant; then to Dallas Co., Iowa; then to Green Co., Iowa; then to Holt Co., Neb.; then to Guthrie Co., Iowa; then to Mesa Co., Colo.

10. Sally Ridgway's children:

Isaac—June 8, 1847.	Sarah—May 7, 1858
George—July 25, 1849.	Elias—August 28, 1861.
Rebecca and John—November 16, 1852.	Jonathan—June 20, 1865.
Rhoda—March 20, 1855.	Esther—July 28, 1869."

JOHN BENEFIELD, Born 1782, in Kentucky(?); married REBECCA SUMMERS (who was born 1792, in Virginia. Buried Pruette Cemetery, Frankton, Indiana, with daughters Mary, Lousianna and Catherine).

Children all born in Madison Co., Ind. All of these are dead:

Leah: b. (?)	Isaac: b. Mar. 20, 1831.
Louise Anna: b. (?)	William: b. Feb. 5, 1833.
Lucinda: b. (?)	John: b. Sept. 17, 1835.
Sally Ann: b. Nov. 6, 1827; d. Oct. 12, 1909.	Mary: b. May —, 1837.
Robert: b. Sept., 1829.	Rhoda Ellen: b. —, 1840.

Catharine: b. Apr. 1, 1842

"Do you know of any way of tracing John Bennifield's parentage? It seems that all his descendants know is that he was from Kentucky and a quarter-blood Black Hawk Indian.

Mother always kind of denied, or rather evaded the blood. But father, upon his death bed told me it was true—and to think what a fool I was not to find out more of him.”—Elias Ridgeway to Hamilton Higday, January, 1933.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR RECORD OF JOHN AND ROBERT BENEFIELD

‘Georgia’s Roster of the Revolution’ Lucian C. Knight. (Atlanta: 1920: Pub. by Authority of the Legislature.) Page 376: “List of Georgia Troops.” From Records of the Secretary of State: Officially Certified by Philip Cook, Sec’y of State, Atlanta, Jan. 24, 1901:

“Beddingfield, Chas.

“Beddingfield, Nathan.

“Bennefield, Robert.”

Page 407: “Benefield, John. Son of Liberty; Member of Committee of Correspondence” Cites “Senate Documents, Vol. 16, No. 219, 56th Congress, 2d Session, 1900-1901.” pp. 347-368, 369-393.

Letter from Mrs. Mary Duckwall, Route 1, Eaton, Delaware Co., Indiana (“my aunt, last living child of Leah Bennifield Ray”), to Elias Ridgeway, Riverside, Calif. Quoted Jan. 22, 1933:

“He (her father) entered 160 acres of land at Greentown (Howard Co.), Ind., there-after building a stockade to keep away the timber wolves and bears from their stock. Many times they had to get up during the night, and with torches made from the bark of the hickory tree, drive the marauders away. There they became quite wealthy and raised a large family, and are buried in the Greentown cemetery with part of their children.”

“Recently Cousin Mary went up to the old homestead of our Grand Father Bennefield at Frankfort (Frankton), Madison Co., Ind., and there just one mile south of the old homestead in the Pruett Cemetery she found on a lot large headstones of our Grand Mother Rebecca Summers Bennefield and three of her daughters, Mary, Louisiana and Catharine, but neglected to take down the dates.”

“After Grand Mother died, Grand Father John Bennefield sold the old homestead, divided up with his children and with two of his sons, Robert and Isaac, removed to Centerville, Appanoose Co., Iowa, and are buried in the Centerville cemetery, as also part of the two boys’ families. . . . When I was five years old we moved from Fairmount, Ind., to Greene Co., Iowa, where Rippey is now situated. We stopped at Centerville a short stay, and I can distinctly remember lying on my back on the floor and looking up Grand Father’s empty sleeve at the stub of his arm about halfway above the elbow. I also remember on the same trip we stopped a week at Greentown at Aunt Leah’s and playing with little Mary. She is my age.”

“Grandfather Benefield was a real pushing farmer, but pretty wild roughneck; liked to get on uproaring drunks. Used to be a great fighter in the ring and out of it. Got into a fight, had his thumb chewed up; consequently gangrene and a lost arm. Was amputated without anesthetics, and just groaned once, when the saw kind of stuck in the bone.”—Elias Ridgeway.

(C)

BENEFIELD FAMILY

Vol. IV. Compendium American Genealogy, p. 258: Reference to Mary Benefield (1804-1887) and sister, Jane Benefield. Letter in re same, Pierre E. Haynes, East Aurora, N. Y., to Hamilton Higday, Feb. 6, 1933:

“The Benefields (original Beddingfield) came to Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., at a very early date . . . probably via Virginia. Two sons of one of the two original emigrants included Robert, Mary and Jane who married into the Kidwell family. We are inclined to believe that Loise Ann was a *Stewart* since this was a prominent family in Lexington.

“Some time ago I gave to the Tennessee State Library a written history of the Benefield family, and I am sure that the State Librarian will give you the information you desire if you ask for it. The address is Nashville, Tenn.

“All of the Benefields that we know lived in Elwood, about seven miles from Frankton, in Madison County, Indiana.”

From Pierre E. Haynes, Consulting Engineer, LaGrange, Illinois, March 2, 1933.

Two Benefield brothers came to Georgia with Oglethorpe in 1732. The original name was Beddingfield. One of these brothers named William Benefield living in or near Savannah moved to Raleigh, N. C. and had 9 boys and several girls of whom we have the following record:

John stayed in N. C.

One was probably named Robin—no other data.

Robert, b. 1-15-1770, moved to Kentucky.

Solomon moved to Kentucky, Ohio & Indiana.

Three others went to Kentucky, Ohio & Indiana.

William Needham B. went back to Georgia.

Hardy B. went back to Georgia.

Robert Benefield, b. 1-15-1770 in N. C. moved to Ky. about 1818 from Raleigh. He had Jane (8-16-1799), William (8-14-1801), Mary (8-1-1804). We are inclined to believe that your John was born 1782, in N. C. as there is a definite record that the family came to Kentucky in 1818.

Mary Benefield m. Starling Kidwell; Jane Benefield m. Hezekiah Kidwell; and William Benefield m. Cynthia Kidwell.

BENEFIELD, (John) Barry, b. Jefferson, Texas; s. Benj. Jefferson and Harriet Adelaide (Barry) Benefield; B. Litt. Univ. Texas 1902; author "Chicken Wagon Family" and other novels. R. 8501 Phoenix Ave., Peekskill, N. Y.—Who's Who in America, 1933. Marriage Records of Bourbon County, Kentucky, 1786-1900 (22 Ky. St. Hist. Society—1924—p. 40):
"BENEFIELD, Samuel: m. Elizabeth Stuart, Mar. 21, 1799. Records Co. Clerk's Office."

DANIEL BENFIELD named one of overseers of estate of Richard Croshawe, of London, Esq. Will dated 26 Apr. 1631. 30 Va Mag Hist 277.

JOS. BENJAFIELD 80 acres, Rent Roll of land in York Co Va 1794. 31 Va M. Hist 72

(D)

SIMON SUMMERS, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

"Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army during the War of the Revolution" (Francis B. Heilman: Wash., D. C., 1914), page 527:

"SUMMERS, SIMON (Va.), Adjutant 6th Virginia, 1st March, 1776; transferred to 2nd Virginia 14th September, 1778; retired 12th February, 1781."

Letter from Lewis Preston, Counsellor-at-Law, Abingdon, Virginia (Author 'History of Southwest Virginia 1746-1786,' 'Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769-1800,' etc), to Hamilton Higday, Feb. 4, 1933:

"Simon Summers was a son of John Summers, of Fairfax County, Virginia. John Summers, his father, is buried at the old Summers home at Linconia, Vilgirian, about 4 miles west of Alexandria. The old home with brass knockers and large hinges to doors is intact and very interesting. John Summers and two of his sons, Francis and George, are buried near the home and have nice stones to graves and the graves are enclosed with an iron fence. John Summers at the time of his death was 102 years old, and left descendants in excess of 400 persons. Many distinguished men and women are descended from this man. Simon Sunimers, the son of John, was the Revolutionary patriot. I know nothing of the family of Simon Summers, as I never had occasion to look it up."

From Library of Congress, Feb. 9, 1933:

The Library of Congress does not have a comprehensive genealogy of the Summers family. We have made an extensive search through our other usual sources of genealogical information, but have failed to find among them any reference to the wife and children of Simon Summers.

The only information which we have found in addition to that already known to Mr. Higday is in "Heads of families first census of the United States: 1890" for the state of Virginia, where the name of Simon Summers, Fairfax county, appears on page 18 as the head of a household consisting of 3 whites and 3 blacks. On page 87 we also find the name of Simon Summers, Fairfax county, as the head of a family of "6 white souls."

Florence S. Hellman,
Acting Chief Bibliographer.

From John W. Summers, M. C., 4th Dist., State of Washington:

"Washington, D. C., February 18, 1933:

"It so happens that my Grandfather, DAVID SUMMERS, was born in Augusta County, Virginia, about the year 1800. One JOHN SUMMERS is buried near Alexandria, Virginia. His tombstone states that he was born in 1687 and died in 1790, and left 400 descendants. You may be one of them. He was the first owner of the land where Alexandria now stands, but traded it for a hunting knife. Land was plentiful but good knives were scarce on those days.

"Bascom Slemph, former Congressman and former Secretary of President Coolidge, has often told me that his ancestors and mine came from Alsace-Lorraine on the sailing ship SALLY ANN and landed in Philadelphia in 1851, and from there we went into western Pennsylvania and the Shenandoah Valley. Since my ancestors were of German descent, Mr. Slemph's statement is probably correct.

"There were quite a number of the Summers family in the Revolutionary War—two on Washington's staff."

26 Ky. St. Hist. Soc. (1828) p 39. "Daniel Boone crossed into Kentucky through Cumberland Gap, he says in 1769, with John Stewart . . and others. The Stuarts (Stewarts) of Virginia and Kentucky were and are represented in Campbell Co."—Early Days in Campbell County.

Sarah Benfield, wife of Francis Stewart b. Apl. 1798, d. July 7, 1868—Inscription, Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, O.—10 Old Northwest Geneal. Qtrly. July 1907, p. 256.

10 Ky. Hist Soc (1912) p. 43. "Petition of the Inhabitants of Kentueke", read Aug. 23, 1780 to Continental asking to be "subject to the United States at Large and no other States or Power whatsoever." Signers included James Stewart, Jesse Stuart and John Stuart.

"First U. S. Census, 1790, Heads of Families, Virginia:
page 18: "Summers, Simon — Fairfax Co. (List of Josiah Watson) white 3, black 3"
page 87: "Summers, Simon — Fairfax Co. (List of George Gilpin) white souls 6,
dwellings 1, other buildings 3."

"Virginia State Library publications: 'Justices of the Peace in Virginia,' p. 87: George Summers a J. P. in Loudoun Co. June 15 1768; p. 107, from Apr. 26. 1771. In 'Obituary Notices': "Summers, George, of Kanawha, d. Jan. 31, 1818." (Now in W. Va.—near Ohio, river)

"Tidewater Virginia" by Paul Wiltach (Indianapolis: Bobbs Merrill: 1928) p. 105:
"Sir Thomas Lawson in 1607 obtained a Crown Grant to lands in Virginia. "It is said he sailed in the ship of SIR GEORGE SUMMERS which was shipwrecked off Bermuda, an incident popularly believed to have provided William Shakespeare with the background of the plot of "*The Tempest*." See "Old Churches, Ministers &c of Va." (Meade) 67-8:29 Va. Hist. Mag. (1921) p. 516: In an order of court, Records of Lower Norfolk, dated Dec. 16, 1670, Henry Summers was directed to pay George Newton to sum of 400 pounds of tobacco and costs. Also see 25 *Ibid* 283; 35 *Ibid* 202,

Vol. 6 (1926), William and Mary College Quarterly, p. 355: In Adams genealogy, Alexandria, Fairfax Co., Va.—Ann Sommers (da. of Simon and Elizabeth Summers (sic) married Feb. 14, 1796, to Wesley Adams as his second of four wives.

"Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia" (Meade), p. 231. Mr. Law married a full sister of Miss Custis, grand-daughter of Mrs. George Washington. (Simon Summers, of Kentucky, married Leah Lawe or Law?). Law and Stuart families. See 33 Va. Mag. Hist. (1925) p. 154 ff.

(E)

ROGER NEVITT—EARLY EMIGRANT

"Original Lists of Emigrants &c . . . from Great Britain to the American Plantations, 1600-1700 (London: Chalco & Windus, 1874). p. 125. On Aug. 21, 1635, Roger Nevitt, "yers 20" appears in list of "Passengers Wch. Passed from Ye Port of 'London... "to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the GEORGE Jo: Severne, Mr." Also see New. Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register (1861), page 144.

New England Hist. & Gen. Reg., vol. 50, p. 204: "10 Jan'y 1642 Surveyor's certificate of 1200 acres laid out for Thos Weston on the East side of St. George's creek, bounding on the East with the lands of George Pye, John Edwards, Henry Lee and RICHARD NEVITT."

"THOS NEVITT was a Quaker living in Lancaster, Pa. in 1754." Court papers, 388 (Augusta Co. suit, Nevitt v. Armstrong Administrator). 34 Va. Mag. Hist. 138.

NEVETT. "The will of Hugh Nevett dated July 27, 1673, was probated Oct. 5, 1680. Nevett lived in Gloucester," 25 Va. Mag. of Hist. (1817), p. 431.

In Bardsley 'English & Welsh Surnames' see 'Ridgeway' pp 644: 'Nevett, Nevitt' Also S. Baring-Gould, 'Family Names and their Story' Ridgeway, p 170, 357) which says "Ridge or Rigg (A. S.) generally applied to an old Roman road: Ridgeway."

Archives of Maryland XVIII—"Muster Rolls &c of Troops in the Revolution, 1775-1783": record of military services of Nevitt (Nevit, Nevet) John, at pages 235, 268, 353, 433, 448, 488, 549.

First U. S. Census, 1790, Maryland: William Nevitt p 99 Queen Anns county:

Pennsylvania: Wm. Nevitt of York Co. p. 279

John Nevitt, p. 252, and Philip Nevitt, p. 248, both of Washington Co.

(F)

PENN'S FIRST VOYAGE TO AMERICA

"Penn sailed, in person, for his province on September 1, 1682, on the ship 'Welcome,' with fellow passengers mostly Friends, and landed at Newcastle after a dreary voyage during which thirty of his companions had died of smallpox."—History of William Penn (W. H. Dixon), ch. 24-25 New Larned Hist. for Ready Ref. 1924, p. 6606.

OLD AND NEW STYLE DATES

"The Julian calendar, established 46 B. C., was abolished by Pope Gregory, 1582. In England the Gregorian calendar was adopted by Act of Parliament in 1752; the day after 2d September became the 14th. By popular reckoning the year began 1 January, but the legal and ecclesiastical year began 25 March. It was customary for some time to give two dates for the period between 1 January and 25 March, that of the old and new year, as January 1952-53." 5 *Envyc. Americana*, p. 192.

(G)

RIDGEWAY COAT OF ARMS

"Ridgeways Sa. 2 wings cojoined erect arg.

Crest: a dromedary couchant (arg) maned (sa).

Motto: Mihi gravato Deus.

Bookplate: Jacob E. Ridgeway, Phila. Seal ring without motto of Edith Ridgway of Phila. (Mrs. Henry M. Sperry of N. Y.)"

Bolton's American Armory (Boston: Faxon Co., 1927), p. 139.

In General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales, by Sir Bernard Burke (London: Harrison, 1878), ten entries for Ridgeway appear at p. 856. A sample description given by Burke in the technical language of heraldry is as follows:

"Ridgeway (Tor. Co. Devon; confirmed 4 May 1602) Sa. two wings conjoined ar. Crest—a dromedary couchant ar, maned sa, bridle and trappings or."

"Ridgeway (Earl of Londonderry, elect 1714) Sir Thomas Ridgeway, son of Thomas Ridgeway Esq. of Tor. Co. Devon, was created a bart. of England, 1612, created Baron of Gallen Ridgeway in Ireland, 1616, and raised to the earldom 1622; the 4th earl d. 1714, leaving two daus. his co-heirs; I. Lucy M. *Arthur*, fourth Earl of Donegal and d.s.p. 1726; II. Frances m Right Hon. Thomas Pett, created Earl of Londonderry, 1726. Same Arms and Crest. Supporter two white falcons ppr. beaked, legged and belled or, each forged with plain collar per fess gu and ar and charged with three roses counterchanged, barbed vert, seeded gold.

Motto—Mihi gravato Deus.

Fairbairn's Books of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland (4th Ed.), published at London and Edingurgh, show the following entries:

Ridgeway	page 473	6 entries
Shepard &c	" 503	17 entries
Rider	" 473	6 entries
Dunham	" 177	1 entry
Robertson	" 475	35 entries
Stuart	" 534	28 entries
Law	" 331	16 entries
Summers	" 536	1 entry

(Consult Ency Americana, Vol. 14, p. 111, "Heraldry.")





PART III

GANNAWAY FAMILY

Robertson Gannaway (1839-1928) Civil War Veteran of Iowa;
His Descendants and some of his Ancestors.

An Introduction—By William Shepard

According to Harrison (Surnames of the United Kingdom), the surname Gannaway is derived from the old English Words "Gegn" and "weg", meaning "Dweller at the Straight Road." By some members of the family, the name has been given a rather obvious derivation from the Scotch words, "Gang awa'" Dean Bardsley of Blackburn Lanes (English and Welsh Surnames) says it is "local of Genoa. Early varied into 'Jannaway' and 'Janeway'" and adds: "The Genoese traded much with England both in silks and spices." (P. 307, 406.)

A pedigree written in the 18th Century by a Gannaway of Virginia establishes an Italian origin for the family whose descendants are here considered. The pedigree (photostats of which are in the Virginia State Library) begins with Jacopo di Genova who married Leonora di Medici of Florence, who "came of a poorer branch of the family which ruled Florence for many centuries. This di Genova quartered his arms with those of di Medici", towit: "the six red balls."

His son Ricardo married Dona Cid-Ruy-Diaz, indicating that the di Genovas were already going about the world trafficking in Italian wares and picking up wives in foreign lands.

Ricardo's son Giovanni married Margarita Maroni Campolo di Venezia and established himself in London as a merchant in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. His son John wrote his name in the Anglicized manner, Gannaway, and probably earlier, Genoaway. John married Lucy Hensingham of London.

Here the comment of the chronicler imparts some color of life to the genealogy:

"The first of the name Gannaway came from Genoa in the Kingdom of Italy, coming from a family of merchants descended from the noble families of di Medici and others in that kingdom. As I have heard, the first was a dark man of Spanish and Italian blood (Giovanni). his father a di Genova and his mother Andalusian, where the merchants traded. The merchants did business in Spain, England and Holland and many were likewise commanders of ships. They in their best days were politicians but sunk to merchants to preserve their lives from their enemies in the said kingdom."

As this pedigree probably goes back to the first years of the sixteenth century, and, by implication, to the preceding century, the last comment may be accepted as a most pressing reason for leaving the dangerous field of politics to the tyrants of that age—the Medicis, the Borgias, and their ruthless contemporaries.

The pedigree resumes its counting of generations with Robert, son of John, who married Sallie Paget of London, whose son Edward took as wife Hilda Van Campen “of Holland, probably of Rotterdam.” Edward’s son Marmaduke likewise went out of England for a spouse, marrying Henrietta Campmartin (possibly of Toulouse.)

The son of this English-French marriage was John Gannaway, the emigrant, who followed the practice of his fathers in scorning English faces and looking favorably upon the daughters of other countries. His marriage in Barcelona, Spain, on Jan. 15, 1704, gives us the euphonious name of Zaida Larriategui, daughter of Pablo Puzarro Larriategui y Villa de Moros and his wife Lucia Oreamuno. Of his family, which is given in detail, it is remarked: “(Some of) his sons remained in Europe but three came to America and had families. Pedro went to his mother’s country (Spain) and found employment in the army, becoming a general; Philip lived out his life in the English navy; Lucia married her cousin in Virginia.”

The children of John and Zaida were:

- Lolita; born July 4, 1706
- Pedro; born March 18, 1707
- Edward; born June 8, 1708
- William; born February 6, 1710
- Robert; born January 13, 1712
- Lucia; born December 22, 1714
- Susannah; born December 30, 1716
- Marmaduke; born May 23, 1717
- Frances; born June 19, 1719
- John; born August 2, 1720
- Sally; born December 6, 1721
- Julia; born April 3, 1723
- Edmund; October 10, 1725
- Philip; born January 3, 1727

Of the above, it is probable that Marmaduke is the one mentioned in the vestry book of St. Peter’s Parish, New Kent County, Virginia, as husband of Hannah Gannaway and father of two daughters, Sarah, born Feb. 22, 1736, and Hannah, born July 22, 1738. In Charles City County, Va., order book 370, “Duke” Gannaway is mentioned as a witness in 1745, and p. 488 Hannah is noted as administrator of her deceased husband, Duke Gannaway, April, 1747.

The above John (b. Aug. 2, 1720) was evidently born in Virginia, as his father purchased land in King William County, Va., from William Johnson, Nov. 5, 1721. (Deed Book 8, p. 341.)

This John married Mary MacGregor of Aberdeen, Scotland, in 1746. An old sampler records the names of their fourteen children between the warming words, “Be wise in time,” and the thankful words, “A prudent wife is from the Lord.” The children of John and Mary were:

- William; born April 26, 1747; married Elizabeth Wright
- John; b. Sept. 2, 1748; married Martha (Patsy) Woodson
- Catherine; b. Jan. 4, 1750; married 1st, John Sanders; 2nd Robt. Sanders
- Thomas; b. May 8, 1751; married Sally
- Gregory; b. May 8, 1753; married Rhoda Robertson
- Mary; b. May 18, 1754; married John Woodson
- Robert; b. Sept. 7, 1756; married
- Frances; b. March 6, 1759; married Edward Morgan?
- Edmund; b. June 6, 1760; married Drusilla Walker. Called “Money”
- Sally; b. July 19, 1761; married James Johns. Called also “Patty”

Betsy Elizabeth; b. Sept. 24, 1764; married Reubin Seay
Susannah; b. Feb. 9, 1768; married Charles Walker
Marinaduke; b. Jan. 1, 1770
Fergus; born Nov. 1, 1771.

John the emigrant, and his son John, received a grant of land in Goochland county, Va., in 1739, of 300 acres; of 1023 acres in Cumberland county in 1759; 300 acres in Buckingham county, in 1762, the year after the formation of the county from Goochland; and 166 acres in Albemarle county in 1775.

Contemporary records postulate the building of a mill on the first Gannaway tract in Goochland county quite early after the date of the grant, for a grant of Sept. 10, 1755, giving land adjoining the Gannaway grant, mentioned "Gannaway's Mill Creek." There is extant a bill for the timber for a large house erected for John on this land some time before 1770. Prior to this extensive building, there must have been another house used by the family. Sons of John appear to have settled on his other tracts. To the original 300 acres in Buckingham, in addition to the 300 added in 1762, it seems that other small tracts had been joined by purchase.

In 1765 John Gannaway, the emigrant, cast upon six pages in a very legible hand bills of materials for a house in Buckingham county. There are indications that a dwelling had hitherto been located on the identical site, for there are references in the estimates to alterations to stable and store. In addition to this store, there was most probably a sawmill, probably located on "Gannaway's Mill Creek," as he also certainly had a mill on Willis' River for grinding wheat and corn, the ancestor of the Curdsville Mill of today which was built by Richard Woodson Gannaway before 1860. These structures, no doubt, were the earliest of their kind in the then sparsely settled area south and southwest of Willis' Mountain.

A knoll at the margin of a mixed virgin forest of oak, pine, hickory, poplar and gums a few miles from Curdsville, was the location of the house called "Edgewood." The "Lumber House" of 1765 was 32x20 feet long with corner posts 10 feet in length, built over a cellar whose windows were protected "Iron Barrs" and cost L 49, 11 s. 9d. The second story extended over the lower, measuring 36x23 feet, with corner posts of 8½ feet, the cost of which is not included in the first figure and is found to amount to about L 35 additional. Forming an ell to the house and measuring 16x16 feet, the "Chamber" cost L 20 8s 8½d. It was lighted by two windows containing 15 lights each. The room over the Chamber was carried up to the height of the other part of the building. The boards were featheredged, cornices, door and window frames, the overhanging story, were all said to be beautifully finished.

A further bill from Alexander Forbes runs: "Sept. 1781; For putting Room over Chamber; for changing floor plans, L 16 14s 8d.

For repointing 11 windows of 12 lights and repairing Shutters of Second Floor and Corner Window of Spare Hall, L1 16.4;

2—16 light windows in Atik seting L 0 12.6.

For do. 6 windows and two of ten light and 4 of 12 lights and Shutters on First Floor, L2.0.0.

For do 10 Cilar windows of fifteen lights L 0 10.5½.

For cuting up Atik into 4 Rooms & ading 3 windows to side, L10.7.4½."

Floor plans were altered for symmetry.

At a late date a two room kitchen was built about 50 feet behind the "Chamber." Slave quarters were in the valley beyond the spring behind the knoll on which the house sat.

There were three bedrooms in the "Atik" and one storage room.

The old estimates did not include chimneys, cellar (except altera-

tions) nor plaster. Labor is not included, it seems, except in the Forbes items.

The roofs were steep, the rafters being 14 feet long. Under this pointed roof, "sharp enough to split a raindrop," as a local expression describes such roofs, was a "sealed Upper Room" or attic lighted by small gable windows.

Of the newly built outside houses, the "Smoak House" is 12x12 and costs L0 10s 0d. The "Office Room" is 10x20½ and costs L14 8s 0d; and the "Dairy" measures 12x12, costing L15 8s 0d. Waggonage of Timber for all the Buildings (cost) L8.

In 1781 Alexander Forbes submits a bill to John Gannaway for "Ading two room up and down to Edgwood, 16x20 feet, material and labor and makeing altrations in Olde House, L75." With this Annex, the house contained a central hall, a parlor and two bedrooms on the first floor, four bedrooms on the second floor, and a dining room, kitchen and storeroom in the cellar.

When this old house burned through the carelessness of slaves in or about the year 1845, Richard Woodson Gannaway, a descendant of the emigrant erected a brick structure which yet remains in the midst of magnolia trees brought by him from Mississippi and planted in the dooryard.

Some ten or twelve miles away, there also remains the 18th Century house of Theodrick Carter Gannaway, "Bellmont", near which descendants of the original adventurer occupy farms.

From Virginia the name has followed the expansion of the United States to the shores of the Pacific. In England there live mariners, farmers, professional men of the name; New England has its quota of the roving stock; Australia has given lands to Gannaway pioneers; and wherever they have been found, there is reason to conjecture that they have a direct connection with that Giovanni, the Genovese who was undoubtedly drawn to London by its affluence in the period of the English Rennaissance and the expectation of a hospitable reception from his own expatriated countrymen as well as from the native citizenry who respected the ability of the adventurous Genovese.

—WILLIAM SHEPARD.

"Massinacac", Guinea Mills, Virginia.



SOME ANCESTORS AND THE DESCENDENTS OF
ROBERTSON GANNAWAY (1839-1928)
Civil War Veterans of Iowa

GANNAWAY FAMILY ORIGIN

(Based on Researches of Katharine K. Adams, of Gannaway Descent, 1837
Greenleaf Avenue, Chicago, Illinois.)

1. *Jacopo di Genova* married *Leonora di Medici* of Florence, "of a poorer branch of the family that ruled Florence so many centuries, and whose arms the di Genovas quartered with their own."
2. *Ricardo di Genova* married *Donna Cid-Ruy-Diaz y Villa Moros*. "The name, as I have learned, was originally *Di Genova* and one time written *Genoway*."
3. *Giovanni di Genova* married *Margarita Maroni Campolo di Venezia*. He came to England in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and was a merchant.
4. *John Gannaway* married *Lucy Hensingham* of London.
5. *Robert Gannaway* married *Sally Paget* of London.
6. *Edward Gannaway* married *Hilda Van Campen* of Holland, "I believe Rotterdam."
7. *Marmaduke Gannaway* married *Henrietta Campmartin*. *(Marmaduke d. 1770)*
8. Their son was first of the line in America:

GENERATION I.

1. JOHN GANNAWAY, I; m. in Barcelona, January 15, 1704, *Zaida Larriategui*, daughter of *Pablo Pizarro Larriategui y Villa de Moros* and his wife, *Lucia Oreamuno*, (*Larriategui*, a well-known family of Spain with recognized arms.) Was in New Kent, Virginia, by 1721. They had 14 children. The wife died after 1764. John died 1783, in Buckingham county, Virginia.

GENERATION II.

2. JOHN, II, b. Aug. 2, 1720; d. in Buckingham county, Va., ca. 1771-1772. Married 1746, *Mary MacGregor* of Aberdeen, who died 1793. Had 14 children.
 - 3.1 William; b. April 26, 1747; d. Wythe co., Va., June, 1800; m. *Elizabeth Wright*, probably in Cumberland or Buckingham co., moving to Wythe co. ca. 1792, (she was dau of *Archibald Wright* (son of *George*, d. Cumberland co., Va., 1174), and *Elizabeth Shepard*, b. 1724.
 - 3.2 John; b. Sept. 4, 1748; d. 1798. In Rev. War (Va. Aud. Acct. XXXI 88) m. *Martha Woodson* April 11, 1773.
 - 3.3 Catherine; b. Jan. 4, 1749.
 - 3.4 Thomas; b. May 8, 1751; m. *Sally*-----; d. 1819, Wythe co., Va.
 - 3.5 Gregory; b. May 18, 1753; d. Aug. 24, 1804. Rev. War record; m. *Rhoda Robertson* (b. 1760, d. 1852, dau. *Jeffrey Robertson*, 1736-1827) on Sept. 22, 1779.
 - 3.6 Mary; b. May 18, 1754
 - 3.7 Robert; b. Sept. 7, 1756
 - 3.8 Frances; b. March 6, 1759; m. *Edw.? Morgan*. She was dead in 1770.
 - 3.9 Edmund; b. June 6, 1760; m. *Drusilla Woodson*. (He was called "Money")
 - 3.10 Sally; b. July 19, 1761
 - 3.11 Betsy; b. Sept. 23, 1764; m. *Reubin Seay*
 - 3.12 Susanna; b. Feb. 9, 1768; m. *Charles Walker*.
 - 3.13 Marmaduke; b. Jan. 1, 1770
 - 3.14 Fergus; b. Nov. 1, 1771.

Other sons-in-laws were *James Johns*, *John Woodson*, *Reuben Sanders*.

GENERATION III.

- 3.1 WILLIAM GANNAWAY (1747-1800): eldest son of John II; m. *Elizabeth Wright*: dau. *Archibald* (son of *Geo. Wright*, d. Cumberland Co., Va., 1774) who m. *Eliz. Shepard*, b. 1724.—Vol 2, Records Augusta Co., Va., p. 99.
 - 4.1 Mary; b. ca. 1775; m. *Wm. Ligon Williams*, 1771-1848; (son *Samuel Williams*), in 1792 when moved to Wythe co. In Kentucky, near Versailles, in the 1810 Census. To *Coles co., Ill.*, about 1830. Mary died and Williams married *Mrs. Katherine Kellier Van Meter*. Capt. in war 1812. (Wm. and Mary Qtly, Oct. 1927, p. 288.)
 - 5.—*Elizabeth Williams*, m. *John Gannaway*, son of Gregory the Revolutionary soldier.
 - 4.2 Betsy, b. ca. 1776, Wythe co., Va.; d. 1813; m. Judge *Wm. Love*. Lived at *Elizabethtown, Ky.*, in 1834.
 - 4.3 Sally; b. Mar. 10, 1786; d. Aug. 12, 1881; m. her cousin, Rev. *Robertson Gannaway*, son of Gregory, 1801 (Va. Magazine of History, v. 37, p. 316; v. 38, pp. 129-30).
 - 4.4 Catherine; b. 1780, d. 1817; m. *Joseph Brownlow* (son *James* and *Catherine Brownlow* of County Antrim, Ireland.) The eldest of their four children was

Wm. Gannaway Brownlow, known as "Parson Brownlow", b. Aug. 29, 1805, d. Apr. 29, 1877. Author "Sketches of the Rise Progress and Decline of Secession, 1862. Elected Governor of Tennessee, 1865.

- 4.5 Susanna; m. Joseph Atkins
 - 4.6 Patty; m. Mr. Rigers or Wianiford.
 - 4.7 Frances; m. Wm. Atkins, brother of Joseph above.
 - 4.8 John; m. Miss Barringer. He died 1850, Wythe Co., Va.
 - 4.9 William; b. Dec. 21, 1783; d. Sept. 12, 1814, in Kentucky. Captain in War of 1812; m. his cousin, Sallie Gannaway, daughter of Gregory above.
 - 4.10 Seymour. Not married.
 - 4.11 Thomas; m. Sally
 - 4.12 Nancy; m. Henry Hambleton (Hamilton) Aug. 21, 1795.
- 3.2 JOHN GANNAWAY: b. 1748; m. Patsy or Martha Woodson April 11, 1773. Both died 1827. In Revolutionary War.
- 4.1 Marmaduke: m. Drusilla Gannaway.
 - 4.2 Theodrick Carter: m. Mrs. Judith Lancaster Gills Dec. 27, 1824. Had Pattie Woodson (m. John Newman); John Lancaster & Catherine. Their daughter
 - 5....Catherine m. Thomas Woodson Trent and were parents of
 - 6....John Gannaway Trent, Civil Engineer, Dillwyn, Va. (Owner of Gannaway family papers quoted in appendix); m. Bessie Coupland Page.
 - 4.3 Burwell: r. 1853, Murfreesboro, Tenn.; m. Sallie Beatty.
 - 4.3 Frances: m. Gillian Molloy; lived in Murfreesboro, Tenn. (He d. 1812. Burrell Gannaway his Admr.)
 - 4.5 Elizabeth: m. Wm. C. Binford.
 - 4.6 Thomas A: lived in Mo.; m. Judith Woodson, cousin of his mother. Judith's sister Susan Woodson m. Joseph William, brother of William Ligon Williams, who m. Mary Gannaway, dau of William Gannaway and Elizabeth Wright.
 - 4.7 John E. Gannaway: m. 1778; d. 1855, Sept. 19; was in War of 1812; m. Catherine Evans
 - 5....Richard Woodson Gannaway: b. Oct., 1822; d. Dec. 12, 1885; m. Mary C. Molloy (b. Oct. 15, 1824; d. Mch. 12, 1895.
 - 6....(a) David Molloy: m. Belle Anderson.
 - (b) William Evans: m. Annie Mercer
 - (c) Sarah Jane: m. Miller Jones Shepard ,son of Edw. Poindexter Shepard.
 - 7....(a) Blanche Garland: m. John H. Spencer.
 - (b) Agnes Ruth; m. Owen Forbes.
 - (c) Edward Milller: m. Loveline Foster.
 - (d) William Gamaliel of "Massinacac"; Author of Introduction herein.
- 3.5 GREGORY GANNAWAY; b. May 8, 1753; d. Aug. 24. 1804. Revolutionary War record; m. Rhoda Robertson Sept. 22, 1779. She died at St. Charles, Mo., Oct. 12, 1852. Buried at Fee Fee, near St. Louis.
- 4.1 Robertson; b. July 7, 1780, Cumberland Co., Va. Family moved to Buckingham Co. about 1785. Married his cousin, Sally Gannaway, dau. of William, on Christmas Eve, 1801, at her brother John's home near Cripple Creek, Va. Methodist minister. Autobiography published 1856-57. See Va. Magazine of History, v. 27, p. 316. and v. 38, p. 137 (1829-30).
 - 4.2 Jeffrey; b. Oct. 31, 1784. Went to Missouri.
 - 4.3 Polly; b. Aug. 12, 1784 (Mary?)
 - 4.4 Sally (Sarah); b. March 8, 1786; m. William Gannaway, son of Wm.
 - 4.5 Catherine; b. May 15, 1788.
 - 4.6 John; b. Nov. 15, 1789. Buckingham co., Va.; d. near Mattoon, Ill., Feb. 27, 1875. Kept. an inn near the State Road in Illinois some years. Living there when brother, Rev. Robertson Gannaway, visited him on trip west when he brought his slaves and freed them in Missouri and Illinois. John m. ca 1811 Elizabeth Williams (b. Jan. 8, 1796, d. Aug. 8, 1861. Dry Grove cemetery, Mattoon, Ill.)
 - 5--Sarah Gannaway, b. March 20, 1819; d. Oct. 8, 1854, near Mattoon, Ill. m. Dec. 18, 1838, Christopher Beeks Adams (b. May 12, 1811. Xenia, O.: d. Feb. 13, 1880 nr. Mattoon. Their son
 - 6--William Henry Harrison Adams (Civil War; B.S.. B.D., D.D. Wesleyan Univ. Bloomington, Ill., 1875-1888); m. Hannah Westfall Concklin. Parents of
 - 7.1 Lulu May Adams
 - 7.2 Grace Greenwood Adams
 - 7.2 Charles Christopher (BS I.W.U.; MS Harvard; Ph. D. Univ Chicago; D.Sc.I.W.U.; Director State Museum, Albany, N. Y.) m. Alice Luthera Norton.
 - 8.1 Harriet Dyer Adams, Grad. U. of Mich.. Ann Arbor, 1933.
 - 7.3 Katharine Kellogg Adams (Genealogist, Gannaway Family &c.)
 - 4.7 Judith; b. Sept. 16, 1791; m. Gregory Winniford.
 - 4.8 Norville; b. May 3, 1793. Went to Tenn., then to Ala.
 - 4.9 Edmund; b. June 9, 1795; m. Frances McDearmon
 - 4.10 William; b. Oct. 31, 1796, Buckingham Co., Va.; m. Martha Ayres ca. 1818.
 - 4.11 Pamela; b. Aug. 3, 1798; m. John Rader.
 - 4.12 Thomas; b. June 18, 1800; m. 1st Mary Brown; 2d Rebecca Johnston. Lived Sequatchie Valley in 1834. Then to Ala.

- 4.13 Martha or Patty; b. Mar. 30, 1802; m. James R. McDearmon. Moved from Va. to Mo.

GENERATION IV.

(Much data on William Gannaway, 1783-1814, John Gannaway, 1814-1885, is from the old family bible "handed down from Sally Gannaway to John Zion and on down to Robertson Gannaway" and is now in possession of the latter's eldest son, Wm. C. Gannaway at Medford, Oregon. The tabulation relating to the Gregory Gannaway line, from MSS. of Katherine K. Adams (B.S. Univ. Chicago, D.A.R.) Great-granddaughter of John Gannaway, son of Gregory.) Compend Amer. Genealogy, v. 2, p. 33.

- 4.9 WILLIAM GANNAWAY (1783-1814), Captain in War of 1812; married Sept. 25, 1804, to his cousin, Sallie Gannaway, daughter of Gregory. She was born March 10, 1786, lived over 40 years in Pleasant Grove, Des Moines County, Iowa, and died Aug. 12, 1831. (cf "Robertson Family Records," Seaver, 1928, p. 63.)
- 5.1 Finetta; b. Aug. 21, 1805; m. Wm. G. Williams; (b. Sept. 2, 1799; m. 2nd Mar. 29, 1838, John (Jacob?) Zion.
 6.1 Wm. G. Williams, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1825
 6.2 Polly; b. Feb. 7, 1827
 6.3 Sally; b. Oct. 7, 1828; m. Mr. Shelladay
 6.4 Logan; b. Aug. 21, 1830
 6.5 Harriet; b. Dec. 29, 1831
 6.6 John; b. July 20, 1834.
 6.7 Isaac Zion, Merchant Yarmouth, Ia.; 6.8 Elizabeth Zion; 6.9 Catharine Zion.
- 5.2 Jeffrey; b. April 17, 1807; d. March 18, 1884; m. Nancy Slaughter (b. Feb. 6, 1814) on Oct. 27, 1837. Ch Robert Slaughter, b. Oct. 21, 1838; Nancy, b. Jan. 10, 1841; Sarah, b. 1847; Slaughter, b. Jan. 1, 1855; Mary L. (Kennedy) b. Sept. 9, 1849; William W., b. Nov. 27, 1843; m. Mattie Handley (b. 1851, d. 1916) on Nov. 26, 1881. Lives Hodgeville, Ky. His ch.: Charles, Wm. W., Mary Haynes (m. Hargen) and Alice G. (1888.)
- 5.3 Sally Robertson; b. Feb. 21, 1809; m. Wells Needham. Ch.: Wm. N. Needham, b. Aug. 19, 1835; Elias, b. May 14, 1836; Rachel, b. July 19, 1843.
- 5.4 Robertson S.; b. Oct. 23, 1810, Grayson Co., Ky. To Ill. 1828; m. his cousin, Elizabeth Gannaway (dau. John and Eliz Williams G.) Dec. 28, 1836. Ch.: Sarah, Rhoda, Robert J. (m. Alice Gannaway, dau. Wm. son John), lvs. Mattoon, Ill.), Susan, Samuel, James.
- 5.5 William W.; b. Sept. 17, 1812; d. Paris, Mo., Sept. 1867; m. Martha Elizabeth Berry Feb. 16, 1841. She was b. Jan. 1819; d. April 1903.
 6.1 William R.; b. Manton, Ky., Dec. 26, 1841; d. 1898; m. Catherine Brent Johnston (1842-1898).
 7.1 Mary Brent
 7.2 William Collins
 7.3 Elizabeth Price; m. Fred C. Burkey. Lives 529 Hawkins Ave., Hannibal, Mo. DAR.
 8.1 Katherine Brent Burkey
 8.2 William Frederick
 7.4 Margaret; m. D. N. Burnett
 7.5 Mary B.; m. Charles P. Burnett, Paris, Mo.
 7.6 Thomas B.; m. Mary Rawlings. Lives in Shelbyna, Mo.
 8.1 William R., lives in Iowa.
- 5.6 John.

GENERATION V.

- 5.6 JOHN; b. July 7, 1814; d. March 6, 1885. Wagon maker; m. Nancy Zion (b. March 10, 1822; d. Dec. 8, 1894)
- 6.1 Robertson; b. Sept. 11, 1839; d. Grinnell, Iowa, Dec. 17, 1928.
- 6.2 Sarah; b. Dec. 29, 1841; d. Dec. 1, 1879; m. LaFayette Stucker; Ch.
 7.1 Clara (m. Albert Trask)
 7.2 J. Preston (m. Bertha Jacobs)
 7.3 Edwin (m. Laura Taft; lvd. Edmund, N. D.)
- 6.3 William B.; b. Nov. 3, 1843; m. 1st Cassie Minard; 2nd Charity Crawford; Ch. by 1st m.:
 7.1 Justin M.; b. Nov. 23, 1867, Supt. Spokane & Eastern Ry & Power Co., Spokane, Wash.; b. 1st Charity Lee; 2nd Irene L. Miller (Ch.: Genevieve b. July 29, 1891; m. Sidney Barton; Ch.: Marie Louise, b. June 13, 1921.)
 7.2 Finis L.; b. June 15, 1871; m. Blanche Clemons, C.B.&Q. Ry., Cincinnati, O. Ch.: Marcelene; b. July 9, 1896; Gertrude, b. 1908.
 7.3 Leroy; b. Nov. 10, 1877. Deceased.
- 6.4 Lovina G., (called "Aunt Lou"), b. Jan. 11, 1846; m. George Stucker Oct. 25, 1868; 9 ch., all born at Pleasant Grove, Des Moines Co., Iowa:
 7.1 John A., b. Dec. 9, 1869; m. Dora Butler. Fairfield, Ia.
 7.2 Waldo E., b. March 7, 1871; m. Faith Whittaker. Farmer. 3 children.
 7.3 Mary E., b. Dec. 30, 1872; m. Chas. Collins, Meadville, Mo. "Mollie."
 7.4 Nancy; b. April 19, 1874; m. Robt. Ritchie, farmer, Forest Grove, Ore. Ch.: Ralph L.; b. Nov. 4, 1898. d.; Roland G., b. May 5, 1900; Martha, b. July 17, 1906; Paul A., b. July 22, 1902; Geneva, b. Aug. 15, 1904; Robt. Curtis, b. June 7, 1915.

- 7.5 Henry R., b. May 17, 1876.
- 7.6 Geo. O., b. Feb. 3, 1878.
- 7.7 Roy F., b. Oct. 29, 1881.
- 7.8 William C., b. Sept. 22, 1885; m. Hannah Moehlman.
- 7.9 Ethel G.; b. July 28, 1889; m. Rev. B. W. Covington, Whitwell, Tenn.
- 5.7 Elizabeth; b. April 7, 1816; m. John Zion; issue.

GENERATION VI.

- 6.1 ROBERTSON GANNAWAY (1839-1928), Civil War Veteran, enlisted Aug. 7, 1862; mustered out June 5, 1865. Served in Company C, 30th Iowa Infantry, 3rd Brigade, 1st Division, 15th Army Corps; New Year's day, 1868, married Rosa Minard. (b. Dec. 10, 1851; d. at Grinnell, Iowa, Jan. 25, 1903). She was an orphan. understood to have been of French extraction; stepmother, Ellen, lived at Davenport, Ia. her childhood spent in or near Dubuque, Iowa, and forebears from Old Kaskaskia on the Mississippi river. Her sister Cassie ("Aunt Cad") married William B., Robertson's brother. She also had a brother, "Uncle Jim" Minard (m. Susan), a harness and saddle maker of Pleasant Grove, Iowa, whose son Ben (m. Claire____) lived at Medford, Ore., another son Fred was of transient habits. (Cassie and William B. were divorced and she subsequently remarried and lived at Burlington, Iowa.) Robertson and Rosa had four children, born at Pleasant Grove, Iowa:

GENERATION VII.

- 7.1 William Clarence; b. July 18, 1870; m. Sept. 5, 1899, at Panora, Iowa, to Anna Mary Heiland (b. July 9, 1873; dau. John Heiland, b. Dec. 9, 1834, d. April 1, 1913, and Sara Margaret Hall, b. Sept. 29, 1842, d. Aug. 1, 1892. Other ch.: Alice Eldora, b. June 10, 1874, d. Dec. 23, 1927; Bessie, b. July 6, 1875, d. April 15, 1876; Edith Pearl, b. Jan. 19, 1878, d. Aug. 31, 1929; Ora Effie, b. Nov. 27, 1882; John Cleveland, b. Oct. 7, 1884.)
Operated general store at Webb, Iowa, 1899 to 1908; fruit ranch, Medford, Ore., 1909, to date. Had two children:
 - 8.1 Thelma Minard, b. Jan. 26, 1902, at Webb, Iowa. A.B. Oregon State College Class of 1926. Teacher, high school, Phoenix, Ore.; m. Arthur Render of Vancouver, B. C. (b. March 10, 1893, at Bedale, Yorkshire, England) on July 27, 1931. Tea distributor. Res., Seattle, Wash.
 - 8.2 Paul Robertson, b. Dec. 13, 1904, at Webb, Iowa. Graduate Medford, (Ore.) high school, class 1923. Oregon State College 1923-26. Accountant Power Co.
- 7.2 Charles Robertson; b. January 30, 1874; m. Ruby Pearl Davis (b. Feb. 21, 1875, Knoxville, Ia., dau. Wm. Highland Davis, b. Logansport, Ind., and Eliz. Eva Johnson, b. Zanesville, O.) July 25, 1899, at Panora, Iowa; graduated Guthrie Co. High School, May, 1897; Student Iowa State University, two years. Graduated from Northwestern University Medical School June 16, 1904; General Practice of Medicine and Surgery at Lake City, Iowa, 1904-1909; Seattle, Wash., 1909-1915; Stuart, Neb., 1915-1919; Commissioned January, 1919, by American Commission Relief of the Near East (A.C.R.N.E.) renamed in 1920 Near East Relief (N.E.R.) Relief work in Marsovan, Turkey, March 8, 1919 to May, 1920; Talas, Turkey, May, 1920, to Dec. 1920. Transferred to Marash, Turkey, 1921. Made Medical Director of Beirut Area, 1922; transferred to Salonica, Greece, 1924. Returned to America in June, 1925. Citation for faithful performance of duty and bravery in dangerous situations and awarded the N.E.R. Distinguished Service Medal in December, 1925. Entered New York State Hospital Civil Service Aug. 25, 1925, as Interne, made Assistant Physician Oct., 1925; Senior Physician Dec., 1926; at present Senior Assistant Physician, Pilgrim State Hospital, Brentwood, Long Island, N. Y.

GENERATION VIII

- 8.1 William Ted; b. Sept. 28, 1900, at Panora, Iowa. Graduated Iowa College A.B. Grinnell, Iowa, June, 1921. Enlisted S.A.T.C. Oct. 1918; N.C.O. Serg.; m. Dec. 8, 1923, Faye Wilkins, St. Petersburg, Florida. Relief work in Marash, Turkey, 1921; Organizer and manager of Danforth Industrial at Gazhir, Syria. Director of Refugee Relief, Salonica, Greece, 1923-1925. Membership Sec. 23rd St. Branch, New York Y.M.C.A. 1926 to 1929. Field Representative of the American Friends of Turkey, 1929, to present time, February, 1933, Ankara, Turkey.
 - 9.1 Nancy Joe; b. Aug. 19, 1928, Huntington, Long Island, N. Y.
- 8.2 Zadi Margaret; b. Zeitoon, Turkey, Nov. 25, 1919; adopted at Seattle, Wash. (Probate Court King Co.), July 30, 1924, No. 35491. Order of Adoption recites "Full and legal heir," accompanied Mrs. C. R. (Pearl R. Gannaway) her adopted mother and national N.E.R. speaker on numerous Near East Relief fund raising tours throughout U. S. with extensive publicity.
- 7.3 John Walter; b. April 15, 1877. A.B. Iowa College, Grinnell, Ia., 1902; A.M. 1903. Follow in Political Science, Univ. Wisconsin 1903-5; Editorial writer, Milwaukee Journal, 1905-1908. Asst. Professor Political Science, Grinnell College 1909-1911; Asso. Professor, 1911-12; Professor 1912-date. Author (with Jesse Macy) "Comparative Free Government," 1912. (Macmillan Co., N.Y., 1915.)
Master Hermon Lodge No. 273, A.F.&A.M., Grinnell, Iowa, 1924; Grand Master, Grand Lodge of Iowa, 1930-1931. Mem.: Am. Pol. Sci. Assn., Am. Ass'n. Univ. Professors, Phi Beta Kappa, Sigma Delta Chi; m. Oct. 24, 1906,

to Mary Helen McIntosh (b. Dec. 19, 1880, at Grinnell, Iowa, dau. Andrew McIntosh—b. Oct. 18, 1854, Aberdeen, Scotland; d. Grinnell, Dec. 7, 1932; and Addie Cornelia Ricker, b. June 3, 1857, in Scott Co., Ia., d. Grinnell, April 7, 1904). Res. since 1908, 1316 Park St., Grinnell, Iowa.

8.1 John Walter, Jr.; b. Milwaukee, Wis., Oct. 28, 1907. Student Univ. of Wash., 1927, A.B. Grinnell College 1929; m. Dorothy Elizabeth Kinnick of Grinnell (b. May 26, 1907, at Ottumwa, Ia., dau. Blaine Scott Kinnick and Emma Matilda Lane), res. Cedar Rapids, Iowa. Child:

GENERATION IX.

9.1 Ted Lane Gannaway, b. Nov. 3, 1929, at Stamford, Conn.

8.2 Robertson Ricker; b. June 17, 1916, Grinnell, Ia.

8.3 William Andrew; b. Dec. 8, 1917.

7.4 Bertha May; b. Jan. 30, 1881; Guthrie Co. High school, Panora, Iowa, class 1901; student Iowa College, Grinnell, 1903; m. Sept. 6, 1905, to Hamilton Higday, (b. Oct. 4, 1878; LLB Yale Univ. 1903) at Lake City, Calhoun Co., Iowa, at home of bro. Dr. C. R. Gannaway. Corporation secretary, Seattle, 1905-1911; commissioner state industrial insurance 1911-1913; manager Port of Seattle, 1913-1919; real estate operator (Longview, Wash.); lawyer. P. O. address, Mercer Island, Wash. (See HIGDAY Genealogy.) Three children:

8.1 Dorothy Rose; b. Jan. 20, 1910, at Seattle, Wash. Graduated Garfield high school, Seattle, Class 1928; B.S. University of Washington, 1932. Secretary and Asst. Manager University Commons.

8.2 Harold Robertson; b. May 29, 1912, at Olympia, Wash. Football captain, fullback star, Garfield H. S. 1929-1930.

8.3 Helen Louise; b. Feb. 28, 1918, at Seattle.

APPENDIX III

The Gannaway Family

(A)

ORIGIN OF FAMILY

Records of St. Peter's Church, New Kent County, Virginia, at Newberry Library, Chicago, show:

1723—Aug. 31, born, William, son of John Gannaway, p. 85.

1736—July 22, born to Marmaduke and Hannah Gannaway, Hannah, p. 123.

1738—Feb. 22, born to Marmaduke and Hannah Gannaway, Sarah.

1757—Albermarle Co., Va.: John Gannaway, Sr., and John, Jr., witnessed will of Thomas Anderson.

Richmond, Va., Land Office records show:

1739—Goochland Co., Va., 300 acres to John Gannaway.

1759—Cumberland 1023

1762—Buckingham 300

1775—Albermarle 166

FAMILY OF JOHN GANNAWAY II

A Family Bible owned by Mr. John Trent gives a list of twelve children of John Gannaway, Jr., shown in the section headed "First Generation." He died in Buckingham county, Va., 1771-2. His wife was Mary McGregor, of Aberdeen, Scotland, sometimes called Gregory, who died in 1793. John Gannaway, Sr., was administrator of the estate of John Gannaway, Jr.

Wm. B. Spratt, Richlands, Virginia, great-grandson of William Gannaway (b. 1747), wrote Miss Katharine K. Adams: "I have located an old hymn book, published in 1822, in possession of Susanna's direct descendant, with the following record:

William Gannaway	born April 26, 1747		
John	Sept. 4, 1748	Florence	Mar. 6, 1759
Thomas	May 8, 1751	Sally	July 19, 1761
Catherine	Jan. 4, 1749	Betsy	Sept. 24, 1764
Gregory	Dec. 8, 1753	Susanna	Feb. 9, 1768"
Mary	May 18, 1754		
Robert	Sept. 7, 1756		

The above are evidently the children of John, said to have had 12 children. The one omitted is Edmund.—K. K. A.

MARY MacGREGOR

"I have talked with all of the old folk about Mary Gregory, with the result that it was agreed that she was of the Clan MacGregor. I am told that the father of Mary suffered some persecution in Scotland and changed his name to Gregory, spelling it, with Gaelic indifference, Griggory. I am informed that Edmund Griggory was Mary's father and came from Scotland to Virginia. So much for traditional information obtained without suggestion as to who was who. My mother remembers that her father told her of his kinship to the MacGregors. As if to substantiate this, in part, I find in my papers a bond assigned to Grandfather Evans, signed Edmond Griggory, who then lived in Buckingham. This tallies with what I heard, that he came from Scotland to Eastern Shore and settled in this very county not long after its formation. Further, we have an old

sampler here with old family data on it, where it is stated that John Gannaway married Mary MacGregor. I am told Edmond Griggory had 11 children."
—Wm. Shepard.

(B)

REVOLUTIONARY WAR RECORDS

See "Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia" (Richmond, 1913), page 119 and p. —
Gannaway, John: Aud. Acct. XXXI, 88
Gannaway, Gregory: Aud. Acct. XXV, 180.

"THIS CERTIFIES that the following is a true and correct copy of an entry in a manuscript volume of auditor's accounts in the Virginia State Library, known as Aud. Acct. XXVI, p. 180.

'Thursday, April 14, 1785.

Warrant to Gregory Gannaway and Others . . List . . 289L 4s 8d."
Bessie Gill, Searcher.

Richmond, Va.,
Sept. 27, 1923."

Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. 8, p. 306: Virginia Militia in the Revolution:
"1777—Jany 9. Gannaway, Gregory, for one Gun for Capt. Bates's Comp'y of Militia, 2.5.0."

Also see D. A. R. No. 236,557 and 237,816.

William & Mary College Quarterly (Ser. 2) v. 7 (1927), page 177:

Also, v. 6 (April, 1826), p. 151.

"Shepard and other Buckingham Families," by William Shepard, of Massinacac, Guinea Mills, Va.) Page 151 "(1) John Gannaway served in the French and Indian war, and had a son (2) John, who was a soldier of the Revolution, serving, it is believed, in the Buckingham Militia (Aug. Acct. XXI, 88), and married Miss Woodson. Their son (3) John, served in the War of 1812 as captain of a company in the Eighth (Wall's) Regiment, Virginia Militia, from August 29, 1814, to February 24, 1815, stationed at Camp Carter, near Richmond." It now appears the John Gannaway in the French and Indian War was the son of John the Immigrant.

(C)

THEODRICK C. GANNAWAY PAPERS

(NOTE.—The following copies of or extracts from documents and family papers were obtained by Katherine K. Adams, Genealogist of the Gannaway Families. The originals are owned by Mr. John Gannaway Trent, Civil Engineer, of Dillwyn, Virginia. These old records, letters and documents were preserved by his grandfather, Theodrick C. Gannaway. It may be recalled that the United States Census records for Virginia were destroyed by the British when they burned the capitol building at Washington in the War of 1812; and the Buckingham county court house having also been burned in the Civil War period, these perfectly authentic and reliable Gannaway papers are probably the best and most extensive collection available from that county. Few families have kept anything of the kind.

Mr. William Shepard, of Guinea Mills, Virginia, of Gannaway stock, has examined the collection and unearthed the genealogical material now following. This gentleman has also furnished Miss Adams most of the European Gannaway data as well as the Shepard and Wright material. His father, Miller Jones Shepard (b. 1862), married Sarah Jane Gannaway, daughter of Richard Woodson Gannaway (1822-1885) and Mary Molloy; and Richard was the son of John E. Gannaway (1778), son of John Gannaway (1748-1798) and Martha Woodson.

Mr. Trent is the son of Thomas Woodson Trent, who married Catherine, daughter of Theodrick C. Gannaway, brother of John E. Gannaway (1778). His grandfather, Theodrick, lived for some years at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, returning to the old Gannaway homeland, Buckingham County, from where he entered the War of 1812.)

—1763—

JOHN GANNAWAY, THE EMIGRANT'S, ACCOUNTS

1763 debit.

	£	s	d
To other items brought down	101	9	8
Settlement with T Turpin, Feb.	6	10	3
1 gallon Rum		6	6
Carriage 1 11 d. Tobo. & provisions for carter		14	--
2 gallons molasses		8	--
1 Rum 1 quart		1	6
1 sursingle		3	6
1 kerb Bridle		7	6
R Bolling	8	3	9
Cash paid Samuel Shepard for 1 sett of books by him brought from England, to witt:			
1 Dictionary by Bailie			
1 sett of Wm. Shakspeare			
E Spenser's Fairy Queene			
1 sett of the Spectator			
1 sett of Mr. Defoe's books			

1 large Diary			
1 copy of Cervantes Don Quijote de la Mancha, for Zaida			
La Cid, do. -----	6	4	2
To showing a Mare, by Housewright -----		2	--
Patrick Henry as attorney against Josias Jones in Buckingham -----		14	6
Credit.			
	£	s	d
To 704 lb. Pork 22/- -----	7	14	10 1/2
To sawing & grinding at my Mill -----	161	8	7 3/4
1 Bay horse sold to H. Bell -----	6	2	--
1 Negro Pompey aged 24 sold to Benjamin Howard -----	175	--	--
30 Bush. corn supplied to my Mill 2/6 -----	3	15	--
12150 lb. Tobo. 20/- -----	120	10	--
1764—Debit			
	£	s	d
To George Poindexter -----	11	--	--
Dr. Allen for bleeding 2 Negroes & performing Post Mortem on Female			
do. thought to be poisoned by her husband -----	2	7	--
12 yd. white sheeting 2/- -----	1	4	--
1 Linen Handkf -----		1	10
A Winston, supplies -----		7	8 1/2
J Jones for making Breeches -----		1	4 1/2
1 Pewter Bason -----		10	--
78 lb. Beef of Alex. Stinson 12/6 -----		9	9
1 Bottle Bateman's Drops -----		2	6
2 lb. Raisens -----		2	6
100 herrings -----		3	--
2 lb. White Sugar -----		2	6
5 Bush. Wheat -----		17	6
1 pint Train Oyle -----		--	9
2 Jews Harps -----		--	4
1 Primer -----		--	4
1 yd. Ribon -----		--	9
1 pr Spectacles -----		3	--
1 doz. fishhooks -----		--	6
1 lb. Pepper -----		3	--
1 Razor -----		1	--
One Spanish Shawl for Zaida -----	1	8	6

We promise to pay John Gannaway the Younger the just sum of fifteen pounds (?) by currency or so much of the sum as his (the sd Richd Johnsons wages shld amount to at his death or discharge or misfortune from his service of the Army as Witness our hands and seals this 20th day of February 1776.

Test Edmund Adcock

Richard Johnson
Joseph Curd.

ADVERTIZEMENT

To be sold to the highest bidder all the moveable estate of Gannaway Decst Junr except his Negroes for hard money on Feb 13 of this instant On giving bond 12 months credit will be given.

—1781—

Know all men by these presents, that we, Mary Gannaway, Thomas Gannaway, Gregory Gannaway, Robert Gannaway, Money Gannaway, Robert Sanders, James Johns, John Woodson, Elizabeth Gannaway and Susannah Gannaway which John Gannaway stands Guardian for the said Elizabeth and Susannah, We are held and firmly bound to William Gannaway and John Gannaway Admin in the just and full sum of Ten Thousand pounds Specie to which payment will and truely to be made we bind Ourselves Our heirs Executors Administrators firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals and dated this Thirteenth day of Dec. One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty One.

The condition of the above obligation is such that if the above bond Mary Gannaway, Thomas Gannaway, Gregory Gannaway, Robert Gannaway, Money Gannaway, Robert Sanders, James Johns, John Woodson, Elizabeth Gannaway and Susannah and John Gannaway, guardian to the sd Elizabeth and Susannah do well and truely stand too and abide by the sale advertized by the Administrators, then the above obligation to be void or else to remain in full force.

Signed Sealed X
Delivered in presence of
Saymer Scott
Samuel (?) Williams
Jeffrey Robertson
Edmund Gregory

Mary Gannaway X her mark (Seal)
Thos. Gannaway (Seal)
Greggory Gannaway (Seal)
Robert Gannaway (Seal)
Money Gannaway
Robert Sanders
James Jones X his mark (Seal)
John Woodson (Seal)
John Gannaway, Gar n (Seal)

—1781—

ARTICLES BOUGHT OF JNO. GANNAWAY, JR. DECD. MARY GANNAWAY, 30th DECEMBER, 1781

To 1 Gray Mare -----	750 lbs. Tobacco
To 1 Desk -----	1600 do
To 1 Trunk -----	110 dc

To 5 Chairs -----	55	do
To 1 Bed -----	900	do
To 1 do. -----	1300	do
To 1 Cotton Wheel -----	50	do
To Your part in the cart at Stears -----	1000	do
To parcel of old Iron -----	431	do
To loom stay and harness -----	200	do
To Cupboard & Cur--set -----	101	do
To Shovel & Tongs -----	50	do
To Boxiron & heaters -----	50	do
To 1 Pale -----	50	do
To 1 Chest & hackle -----	70	do
To 2 Wheat sifters -----	11	do
To 4 hhd's -----	50	do
To a 2 Gallon jug -----	20	do

6828

Memorandum of articles bought of the Estate of John Gannaway Jr., Decd 30th December, 1781

Mary Gannaway	Thomas Gannaway
Feb 1781, William Gannaway	Samuel Williams
Dec 30 1781 Griggory Robertson	John Woodson (V F) (bought a large Bible)
Jeffery Robertson	
James Johns	
John Gannaway (1 gray mare for his sister Betty)	
Thoms Anderson	
John Shenault (Chenault?)	Stith Barksdale
Robert Sanders	
Money Gannaway	

Memorandum of articles sold by John and Ro Gannaway after the death of mother 11th Novber, 1793

To William Warner	(?)
John Ellis	(?)
James Warnerer	(?)
Lawson Hobion	(?)

BOND OF GANNAWAY AND J. ROBERTSON

We, Gregory Gannaway and Jeffrey Robertson, do promise to pay unto William & John Gannaway Exectrs of John Gannaway Deed in the just and full Sum or quantity of Six Thousand Three Hundred & five pounds of Tobacco Inspected on James River not below Osbornes or on Appomattox River not below Blandford at or upon the thirteenth day of December next ensuing the date hereof. To the payment well and truly to be made, to the sd Admintors or their Assigns we bind ourselves our Heirs Exors or Admr's in the penal sum or Quantity of Twelve Thousand Six Hundred and Ten pounds like Tobo. Witness our hands & seals this Thirteenth day of December 1781.

GRIGGORY GANNAWAY (Seal)
JEFFREY ROBERTSON (Seal)

Witness
Stith Barksdale
Matthew Cox

On the back: "I assign the within bond to Money Gannaway this third day of October, 1795. . . . John Gannaway, Admirer."

COLEMAN VS. GANNAWAY

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS that we, William Gannaway & Archer Wright of Cumberland County are held and firmly bound unto Julious Coleman of the sd County for the J st and fill Quantity of Two Thousand five Hundred pounds of next Inspected Tobacco to which payment well & truly to be made we bind ourselves & Heirs &c in the penal sum of Five Thousand pounds of like Tobacco to be pade to the said Julious Coleman his Certain Attorney on or before the Twenty fifth of December ensuing, one Thousand Seven Hundred & Eighty one.

WM. GANNAWAY (Seal)
ARCHBD WRIGHT (Seal)

Teste:
Wm. Hendricks
Edmd Pearce

—1782—

Memorandum of the Sail of Negroes belonging to the Estate of John Gannaway, decd, commencing the 21st February 1782

	£20	£30	
William Gannaway, To 1 Negroe named Nan; 1 Negroe named Champion-----			£ 120
John Gannaway, To 1 Negroe named Goliah -----			185
Susannah Gannaway, To the girl Jude purchased by her gardien-----			185
Betty Gannaway, To the Girl Moll purchased by her gardien-----			190

Money Gannaway, To 1 Negroe Frank -----	130
Robert Gannaway, To 1 Negroe Joe -----	130
Griggory Gannaway, To 1 Negroe Jeffery -----	176
Thomas Gannaway, To 1 Negroe Nat -----	215
John Woodson, To 1 Negroe Dilcey -----	291
James Johns, To 1 Negroe Cloe -----	201

1770. John Gannaway, Sr., to son John, Dr.

Mar. 1771, Cash pd Wm Ligon as per order on Jno Gannaway, Junr,

Decd 6th Nov 1777, Pd Jeffery Robertson

John Gannaway Junr to son William Dr.,

Cash paid Samuel Phelps

25th June, 1789. John Gannaway, Admin. vs Thomas Gannaway and others

Cash pd for funeral exjense,

Cash pd John Finn

Wm. Barksdale, attorneys fees,

Thomas Miller, clerks fees

Rolf Eldridge, Attorneys fees

Thos. Miller as part of his legacy

Robert Gannaway

John Bell

Wm. Johns

Dec. 22 1783 David Lockett by order of John Finn

Yancy Holman

Wm. Wright

Thomas Wright

R. Lawson lawyers fees at the suit against Robertson and Scott account

6th Feb. 1787 Cash pd Joseph Browns judgment

Pd Robert Sanders, account, and part of his legacy

To cash pd Edmund Radnolph to defend suit of Tents & Co. against him.

1783 To expense my attendance as plaintiff at the suit of myself against Robertson

To my attendance after the suit of Robertson and self against Capt. Saymore
Scott for neare two years at the expense of myself and horse, which ex-
penditures is to be judged of by the Commissioners, besides my other serv-
ices as the only one who has transacted the whole of my Father's Business
since his Deceas as administrator.

9th May, 1783 Cash pd Jeffery Ribertson

John Criddle.

INVENTORY AND APPRAISEMENT OF THE EST OF JOHN GANNAWAY,

Decd of Buckingham Cty,

(11 slaves, miscel. articles, live stock, etc.)

"Agreeably to an order of Court to us directed we have proceeded to inventory and appraise the Est of Jno Gannaway, Decd, as above and find the amt to be \$3711.82.

—1790—

According to an Order of Buckingham Court dated June the 14th, 1790, we whose names are hereunto subscribed have caused to come before us John Gannaway Administrator of John Gannaway junr deceased who produced his account of administration which we have stated and settled as followeth

1770 Estate of John Gannaway junr desd, Dr. to John Gannaway, Administrator
(various items expended)

To cash paid William Ligon per order drawn on Intestate in his life

1771 To cash paid Jeffery Robertson per order on Intestate in his life

1783. To cash paid for funeral expenses

To cash paid John Fin's proven acct

To do pd William Barksdale proven acct

To do Thomas Miller attorney

To do paid Rolfe Eldridge clerk

To — belonging to Thomas Gannaway sold by mistake

1787 To cash paid Robert Sanders (:4) in part of his wife's proportion

To do paid John Brown Clerk of General Court

1785 To 1000 lbs of James River Crop Tobacco paid Robert Sanders (:4) by Jno
Woodson (v.) in part of wifes proportion

1787 To cash paid Edmund Randolph

To expenses in going three times to Richmond and waiting on the Gen Ct

To pd Clerk of Cumberland for fees

To pd Thomas Anderson's proven acct

To cash pd William Gannaway

To do pd Wm. Gannaway for cash advanced to Samuel Phelps

" " " " cash pd in part of Robert Sanders' (Buckingham)
proven acct

" " " " cash pd Joshua Curd in part of Robert Sanders(:R)
wifes proportion

To do pd for a land warrant for Robert Sanders (NR) to go in part of his
wifes proportion

To cash pr Money Gannaway for so much cash lent the intestate when living

To do pd William Wright Exor of Geo Wright, decd

To Henry Mason's note on William Barksdale

To Gregory Gannaway's claim

To do pd Robert Gannaway in part of his proportion

To do pd John Bell's proven acct
To do pd William John's proven acct
To do pd David Lockett pr order from John Fin (?)
To do pd Gancey Holemans proven acct
Thomas Wright
Robert Lawson atto
Joseph Brown judgment

Credits

By sale of goods belonging to the estate of Mary Gannaway
" " " " to the estate of William Gannaway
Gregory Gannaway
Jeffrey Robertson
Robert Gannaway

By sale of part of personal estate of Geo. Gresham
2 negroes belonging to the estate of William Gannaway
1 Myself
1 Susannah Gannaway
Betsey Gannaway
James Johns
John Woodson
Thomas Gannaway
Gregory Gannaway
Robert Gannaway
Money Gannaway

By cash pd William Wright exec of Geo Wright

By bond on Archibald Wright

By cash pd Jeffery Robertson
John Criddle

By sale of part of personal estate of Jno Chenault
Samuel Williams
Stith Barksdale

We find the amount of sales upon the whole Estate to be £2159 2s 6d.

We find also a debt due the Administrator amounting to 321.16.0 leaving a balance of 1837.6.6 due the several legatees agreeable to the foregoing acct, to be divided into twelve equal lots, to wit, each of the children of John Gannaway jr decd the sum of One Hundred and Fifty three pounds two shillings and two pence half penny. Certified under our hand this 21st day of Feb 1795. John Woodson

James Watt Mathew Cox
"A copy. Teste, Rolfe Eldridge Clk"

—1791—

WOODSON'S LEGATEES vs WOODSON'S EXRS. Bill in Chy. Cumberland. Woodson
for both parties.

To the worshipfull the Justices of the county court of Cumberland in Chancery sitting
Humbly complaining thereunto your Worships your oratrixes & orators Ann Lumpkin,
William Walker and Drusilla his wife, Anderson Woodson and John Woodson, John Ganna-
way and Martha his wife:

(Recites that John Woodson (D.W.) departed this life.... having first made and
published in writing his last will and testament bearing date the 24th day of August,
1791"; Samuel Williams, John Woodson (Planter) and Richard Allen his executors;
probated 26th day of August, 1793.)

Buckingham, Feby 2, 1793.

Sir, If I make no mistake, the proportion of Tobacco coming to each child is 2857 lbs.
The proportion of money is 134 lbs. 19. The several sums you have paid some of the
children in part of their proportions I have done nothing with. And you know which of
the children have paid the money and Tobacco they became indebted to the estate at the
sale of the estate's property which I have done nothing with also. But the above is
just the amount of money and Tobacco due to the estate divided by 12, the number of
claimants. This from

Yrs . . . James Watt.

Mr. John Gannaway.

Power of Attorney for Robert Sanders

I do hereby oblige myself my heirs . . . to endemnify John Gannaway Administrator
of John Gannaway, Jr., Decd., for all his proceedings in making a devition of my mother's
dower, it being only for my part, with Thomas Gannaway as an attorney for him. Given
under my hand this 23 Nov. 1793. Robert Sanders.

Attest: John Lumpkin
William Martin.

JOHN GANNAWAY, Junr's children consent to division, John Gannaway, admrs.
1793, November 22nd. This is to certify that we whose names are hereunto subscribed
are perfectly willing and consenting to an equal distribution of that part of our Deceased
Father's, John Gannaway, Junior, estate, as was claimed by our mother as her dower;
she having also departed this life. In witness whereof we have each of us affixed hereto
our hands and seals the day and year above written.

Teste

Matthew Cox
James Watt
George Cox

Robert Sanders
John Woodson (v)
John Gannaway
James Johns
Griggory Gannaway
Money Gannaway

Charles Walker (?)
Reuben Sca— (?)
Robert Gannaway
William Gannaway
Thomas Gannaway.

STRATTON AfsNEE vs. Guar. & Bond. Gannaway et al. Cumberland County Court, Virginia, 1797.

Complaint recites that defendants, Gregory Gannaway & Jeffery Robertson, "on the 13th day of December, 1781 in the County aforesaid by their bill obligatory acknowledged themselves indebted to Wm. & John Gannaway admr. of John Gannaway decesd. in the full quantity of 6305 lbs. of Tobo. inspected on James River not below Osborne's or on the Appomattox River not below Blandford, to be paid to said Administrators Wm. & John Gannaway or their assigns on or before the 13th day of December then next ensuing the date of the said bill & to the said payment well & truly to be made the Dfndts. bound themselves in 12610 lbs. of Tobacco as first above mentioned." "the said John Gannaway one of the admr's aforesaid by his certain endorsement on the back of said bill made with his name thereto subjoined in his own handwriting did assign all the right & Interest of said Administrators in & to the said bill obligatory to a certain Money Gannaway" (Endorsed) Judgment for Plaintiffs, "to be discharged by the payment of £16,12.9".—John Daniel.

(Erased) We of the Jury do find 16f 12s 9.

Dr. Edward Morgan in Acct with John Gannaway, Administrator of John Gannaway Decd and wife.

1802 To raising Edward from an Infant for 12 years at 7 lbs. 10 per year
To boarding, schooling and clothing one year the death of his grandmother,
Cr by amount of your proportion of the first sales of the estate of John Gannaway Deceased, towit, 1/12th of \$1837.6.6.

G. Morgan's Receipt

"This is to certify that the two negroes mentioned in the bill of sale towit, Tom and Will, is received as legacy due from the administrator of John Gannaway Jr. Decd. unto Edward Morgan of Charles City County given under my hand this twenty third day of October one thousand eight hundred and four. Gannaway Morgan.

Test, Thomas A. Gannaway
Elizabeth Gannaway.

—1812—

See "Some Buckingham Soldiers in the War of 1812" by Wm. Shepard in Wm. & Mary Quarterly, ser. 2, v. 10 (1930) pp 168-71 Transcript of memorandum book of Lieut. Marmaduke Gannaway, containing entries of military service of members of the Gannaway family (including William Warren, Robert, Theoderick C. and M.D.) and others; also accounts of hiring out negro slaves "To the Estate of Col. John Gannaway" and others, 1836-1842.

WHEREAS a dispute has arisen between Gannaway Morgan of the County of New Kent and John Gannaway, Sr. Admin. of John Gannaway, decd, relative to the sum claimed to be due to the said Gannaway Morgan, which said Frances was the daughter of John Gannaway decd, and whereas William G. Gannaway attorney in fact for the said Gannaway Morgan and the said John Gannaway have agreed to refer the matter in dispute between them relative to the settlement aforesaid to the arbitration of Richard Gordon, Glover Johns and Samuel Branch, who are to proceed to adjust and settle the same, and the parties aforesaid do hereby bind themselves, their heirs each to the other in the penalty of \$500 to stand and abide by the award of the said arbitrators. As witness their hands and seals this 24th day of May 1817(?)

Wm G. Gannaway
as attorney in fact for Ganaway Morgan
John Gannaway, Sr.

Test,
Benj Scott
James Watt.

On the back of the above document:

"We the undersigned arbitrators within named have this day proceeded to settle and adjust the accounts between the parties within named referred to as both parties being present and ready for trial and find there is nothing due from the said John Gannaway Sr Adm of J. G. decd to said G. Morman,

Richd Gordon, Glover Johns, Sam Branch."

April 26, 1827 A Memorandum of John Gannaway Sr. Household furniture and the cost of articles taken by himself.

NOTICE

In compliance with the last will of John Gannaway, Sr., decr, we shall on Tuesday the 9th day of October next, proceed to sell to the highest bidder at his late residence if fair, if not the next fair day, the stock of horses, oxen, Household and Kitchen furniture, plantation utensils, etc.

Terms— for all sums under Five Dollars, Cash will be required, and for all sums of and over Five Dollars a credit of twelve months will be given the purchasers giving Bond and approved security to the Executors.

Thomas A. Gannaway
Theodrick C. Gannaway

Sept. 22nd, 1827

BUCKINGHAM COUNTY, to-wit:

Summon Wm. Boatright to appear before me or some other Justice of the Peace for this county, at Wm. Newton on the 3 Saturday of December 1827 to answer the com-

plaint of H & Lipscomb of a plea of debt, for the non payment of Fifteen Dollars and 33 c with interest, due by and then make due return of this warrant. Given under my hand this 20th day of Nov. 1827.

Ro. Hill

Judgment is granted the Plaintiff for the sum of Fifteen Dollars and 33 cents and costs, 30c, with interest from the 21st day of April, 1827, till paid.

Given under my hand and seal this 15th day of Nov 1828.

T. C. Gannaway

Cont. Sep. 20, 1828. T. C. Gannaway.

Theodrick C. Gannaway to the Est of Jno Gannaway, Dr.

1827, Oct. 9, To cash recd from William Lancaster

1828 Bond of Lewis Jones due Oct 9, 1828

Mond of Branch Lee (Branch W. Lee)

John W. Wright's Purchases

John W. Cox and Henry Cox, Matthew A. Cox :: M. D. Gannaway

Thomas A. Gannaway :: John Holland

John Sanders :: Susan Russell

Wm. D. Price :: Joseph Williams

Baker W. Davidson :: Wm. Menford (Wm. C Benford)

Saml S Crute :: Wm. O. Maxey paid.

1827 Cash pd Kirkpatrick for preaching funeral (Oct. 6, 1827)

Wm L Lancaster

Robert Morgan

Wm. Q. Mo rhon(?)

Jonathan P. Hardwick as auctioneer

1824, David Malloy for F. M. Malloy

(D)

KAVANAGH — SHEPARD — WRIGHT LINE

KAVANAGH FAMILY

Dermot MacMorrough, King of Leinster, whose lineage is traced to far distant times, d. 1170. He was head of the line dating from that period. The Kavanaghs of Boris Co., Wexford, and those of Co. Carlow, Ireland, were ancestors of Sir Moroch Kavanagh, married in Seville, Senorita Dolores Campomanes. Their son, Michael, married Berthe whose son, Capt. Charles, went to Spain at the time of the exile, and his son James Dumas, daughter of Rene Dumas, of France, and Gertrude Strauss, of Vienna. The daughter of Michael was Mary Kavanagh, who married Samuel Shepard I.

See "Irish Pedigrees," John O'Hart (Dublin, 1888), pp. 492, 556, &c.

Miss Mary Kavanagh, born in France, mother of Samuel Shepard (b. Feb. 3, 1730)

SHEPARD FAMILY

Capt. Robert Shepard, in James City Co., Va., 1623. He or his son, Major Robert came to Virginia in 1635, with his wife, Priscilla. She probably died and he returned to England, coming back in 1650 with Mary, Dorothy and Priscilla, his daughters. Some children may have remained here, for, after his death in 1653, when his widow was about to marry Thomas Warren in 1654, his children are listed as: Ann, ROBERT, John, William, Priscilla, Susanna. Probably this son Robert was the one who married Jessica Hubard, daughter of Robert. She was massacred by Indians, and Robert married, 2nd, Mary James, a kinswoman. Their son, Samuel Shepard I, born ca. 1695, married Mary Kavanagh, daughter of Michael. Their daughter, Elizabeth Shepard, b. 1724; married Archibald Wright.

WRIGHT FAMILY

George Wright died in Cumberland Co., Va., 1774. His son, Archibald, married Elizabeth Shepard (b. 1724). They had Elizabeth Wright, who married William Gannaway, son of John II.

HERALDIC ARMS

See "Armories des families contenues dans l'Armorial General," by Johannes Baptist Rietstap (Institut heraldique universal: Paris, 1903-26):

CAMPOMANES—Asturece. Vol. 2, Plate XIV.

KAVANAGH—ole Borris lrl; lrl, Aut. Vol. 3 Pl. CCXCVIII.

LARRIATEGUY—Guipuzcoa. Vol. 4 Pl. XXVI.

RIDGEWAY—Cte de Londonderry, lrl. V. 5. Pl. CLIX.

WARREN—lrl; Larr; Bulkley, Angl; Cheshire. V. 6 Pl CXLV.

SHEPARD ARMS

23 Americana (American Historical Magazine) 1929, p. 320—colorplate.

SHEPARD ARMS: Arms — Gules, three battle axes or, a chief ermine

Crest — two battle axes m saltire or.

Motto: *Nec timea, nec sperna.*

(Crozier: "General Armory," also Burke: "General Armory")

Consult Encyc. Americana, "Heraldry," p. 111.

JANEWAY ARMS

Compare "A Janeway Lineage" by Wm. Ralph Janeway, Los Angeles, Calif. Vol. 13 Old Northwest Genealogical Qrtl. Jan. 1910, p. 187:

"The correct Janeway Coat-of-Arms, crest and motto," appears in illustration. The description is: Coat-of-Arms—argent, a chevron gules, between three cow's heads erased gules. Crest—Upon a wreath of the colors, an owl, proper. Motto—Je Pense—I think. (Cites Lower's Essays on English Surnames, Vol. 1 p 54)

CAMPOMANES

From Encyclopedia Heraldica y Genealogica Hispano Americano, by A. Y. A. Garcia Caraffa (Madrid Imrementada de Antonio Marzo—San Hermenegildo, 32 Litografía de Foruny)—Vol. 22, page 53.

"Linaje Asturiano, Cuyo Primitivo solar estuvo en el lugar de Campomanes (Cuyo nombre tomo), del Ayuntamiento de Lena y partido judicial del mismo nombre. De el salieron varias ramas, que se establecieron en Santa Eulalia de Sorribas del Concejo de Tineo (Oviedo); Villamandas del partido judicial de Valcucia de Don Juan (Leon) y Armunia, tambien de esta ultima provincia." . . . etc. "Armas: Escudo 341, 342, 343."

(Translation)—An Asturian line whose first home was in the place of Campomanes (whose name it took), from the Government of Lena and judicial party of the same name. Several branches came from it, which were established in: Santa Eulalia de Sorribas del Concejo de Tineo (Oviedo); Villa-Aramunia, also of this last provance . . . etc. Arms: Plates 341, 342, 343.

A. To the branch of Santa Eulalia de Sorriba (Oviedo) belonged Don Pedro Rodriguez de Campomanes, Count of Campomanes, Diplomatist, Statesman, and writer who filled with his acts a great part of the history of the 18th Century in Spain.

Born in the cited place July 1, 1723, and died in Madrid Feb. 3, 1803. His descendants on the woman's side were the brothers Domingo and Francisco Antonio Fernandez de Campomanes, Knights of the Order of Charles III, into which they entered Aug. 27, 1814, and July 28, 1829, respectively.

B. Of the house of Villamandos was:

- i. Bernardino Diaz de Campomanes, native of Villamandos, who married Dona Catelina Berardo of the same nature (*Naturaliza*), and they were parents of:
- ii. Antonio Diaz de Campomanes, native of Villamandos, who married Dona Isabel Vaca Quijada, native of Valeras (Leon). Born from this union:
- iii. Texifonte de Campomanes y Vaca de la Torre, native of Granada, and gentleman or Knight of the "Order de Santiago" in which he entered Dec. 9, 1693.

C. Of the branch established in the town of Armunia of the Judicial Party of Leon descended Froilan de Campomanes, neighbor and native of said town, that proved his nobility in Valladolid in the year 1753.

(Any good map of Spain will disclose Leon Oviedo, etc., in the Northwest thereof.) CID Family, Vol. 26 Ibid. p. 161. DIAZ Family, Vol. 29 Ibid. p. 42-47.

(E)

JEFFREY ROBERTSON LINE

Jeffrey Robertson was granted land in Henrico county, Virginia, by George II.—one tract, 384 acres, July 20, 1738; another of 384 acres (Henrico Land Books, 17, 18, in State Land Office, Richmond). This Jeffrey was probably the immigrant, and the same Jeffrey Robertson who lived in Chesterfield county some 25 miles from Richmond on the south side of James River, where he had 106 acres of land, and there died in 1784. (Chesterfield Co. Will Book.) His will of 1784 names as heirs: wife Judith, wife's son Henry Mills, daughter Eliz. Bass, Francis Cox grandson, and sons Tyree, Nicholas, Matthew, David and Jeffrey. It is not clear whether Judith had been a widow Mills. The name Henry Mills reappears in later generations of the Robertson Family.

Cumberland county Deed Book, 1, p. 480, July 22, 1771, records conveyance of 200 acres on Muddy Creek by Jeffrey Robertson; and Deed Bk. 6, p. 142, June 23, 1783, conveyance of land by Jeffrey Robertson and wife Sarah.

According to diary of Norvell Robertson, his grandfather died aged 75, and had eight children. The children appear to have been: Jeffrey II, Tyree, Nicholas, David, Mills (Henry Mills?), William, Elizabeth who m. Mr. Bass, and an 8th child.

The Jeffrey Robertson line thus appears as follows:

I. Jeffrey, the immigrant; d. 1784; b. ca 1710 or 1709.

II. Jeffrey: b. Jan. 15, 1737; d. Apr. 2, 1827, "at the residence of Mrs. Rhodah Gannaway in the county of Buckingham, Mr. Jeffrey Robertson, Sr., in the 91st year of his age" (Richmond Enquirer, Apr. 17, 1827, p. 3). Married Sarah Norvell (b. Sept. 9, 1730; d. after June, 1783), daughter of George Norvell:

1. Rhoda: b. Sept. 30, 1760; d. Oct 12, 1852; m. Sept. 22, 1779, Gregory Gannaway (b. May 8, 1753; d. Aug. 24, 1804; Revolutionary soldier).
2. Norvell: b. May 22, 1765; d. Sept. 16, 1855; m. July 7, 1791, Sarah Powell (b. Feb. 7, 1771; d. 1843), Baptist minister in Georgia. His diary gave data re parents and grandparents.
3. Jeffrey III: b. ca Dec., 1770 ("5 years and 5 months younger than myself"—Norvell's diary); m. Nancy Hill? (But see Cumberland Co. Will Book 7, p. 202, Jan. 26, 1824, mentioning "wife, Ann Webb Robertson." Appoints William P. Talley executor; residue of estate to be divided among children (not named). (Also see Cumb. Co. D. Bk. 19-503-6,—conveyance by heirs of Jeffrey Robertson: Willoughby C. Robertson, Matthew W. Robertson, Daniel C. Talley and Sally A. Talley.)

- Mr. Jeffrey Robertson, now living in Cumberland county, states his ancestor was Jeffrey Robertson, who d. about 1817, married Nancy Hill and had:
- i. Matthew Willis: b. 1806; d. 1853; m. Eliza Frances Anderson.
 - ii. Sally: m. Sam Talley.
 - iii. Henry Mills.
 - iv. Alonzo.
 - v. Madison.
 - vi. Theophilus.
 - vii. dau. who m. Daniel Talley.

THE ROBERTSON FAMILY

(From "Robertson Family Records," by J. Montgomery Seaver, published by American Historical-Genealogical Society, 1415 Montgomery Ave., Philadelphia, in 1928.)—pp. 7, 8.

"The earliest Robertson ancestor shown in these records is Malcolm II, King of Scotland (born 1005; died 1034). One line of his descendants were known as the 'Earls of Athol,' who, with their descendants, dwelt mostly in Perthshire, Scotland. One of his descendants, eleven generations removed, was Duncan de Atholia, or, in Gaelic, Donnachaidh. For some time, and even in some quarters today, his descendants were and are known as Clan Donnachaidh (sons of Duncan).

"Robert de Atholia had a son, Alexander (Son of Robert), who adopted the name of 'Robertson,' which name his descendants have enjoyed ever since.

"Today the sons and daughters of Clan Donnachaidh are found wherever the English language is spoken. By comparing the number of Robertson names on file in the War Department, the names of various city and town directories, etc., one method of calculation shows that there are, in the United States alone, Robertsons and Robertson descendants of other names amounting to a total of 148,384! Robertsons are to be found in every state of the Union.

"ANCIENT ROBERTSON FAMILIES"

1. "Malcolm II (Cannmore): Born A. D. 1005; died 1034. His son was:
2. King Duncan I. of Scotland: He was the "Gracious Duncan" who was slain by Macbeth ("1040"), in Shakespeare's story "Macbeth." Duncan married Sybilla, daughter of Siward, Earl of Northumberland. His son was:
3. Bethoc: Slain, 1045; "married Crinan; Abbott of Dunkeld, Athlan of Dulla Senechal of Isles.
4. Malcolm IV: He ascended the throne 1058; killed 1093. He married, 1st, 1064, Ingeborg, daughter of J. Anson of Thorfin; m. 2nd, 1070, Margaret, daughter of Edgar Atheling, grand-daughter of Edmund Ironsides, seventh from Alfred the Great. His children were Malcolm, David I., Summerleid, Edgar, Duncan II.
- Mgr.
5. Malcolm: He and his half-brother Edward signed a charter, 1094, by his brother Duncan.
6. Malcolm: 2nd Earl of Atholl; signed a charter between 1165 and 1180; m. his second Hextilda, grand-daughter of Donald Bann, and widow of Rich. Comyn.
7. Henry: 3rd Earl of Atholl; m. Countess Margaret (Royal line). Had with other issue, Constantine, who predeceased him, leaving 2 daughters. Died 1222.
8. Connan (or Coningos): "2nd son of the foregoing" Granted Charter to Abbey of Cunfar, 1216.
9. Dwan Fitz Conan: Of Glenochy; m. daughter of Duncan, son of Convact, Lord of Lullibardyn, in Stratherne.
10. Angus: Obtained charter of several lands in Perthshire. The earliest seat of the clan was at Ströwan (also spelled Straun, meaning 'stream'), on the shores of Loch Rannock, of the Grampian mountains, and lands adjacent, in County Perth, Scotland.
11. Andrew: designated De Athollia.
12. Duncan de Atholia: called Dunnachaidh ('Duncan the fat'). Born about 1275. Was First Lord of Straun. Died 1355. Married daughter of Malcolm, 5th Earl of Lenox; 2nd Agnus Moer. Strong supporter of Robert Bruce in struggle with Comyn for crown of Scotland. Was at Battle of Bannochburn.
13. Robert de Atholia, Second Lord of Ströwan. Living in 1392; m. Jean de Striviling of Granesk; m. 2d co-heiress of Findell in Stromont.
14. Robert (Roch) de Atholia; d. 1460; m. Lady Margaret Stewart. One of the most noted Scottish chiefs of his day. Main instrument in punishing murderers of King James I; Charter of James II, erecting all his lands into Barony of Ströwan, Aug. 15, 1451.
16. Alexander, "Son of Robert": he adopted the name "Robertson; m. Elizabeth Stewart, daughter of John, Earl of Athol; m. 2d Elizabeth Lyon. Died 1506 or 1507.

ROBERTSON COAT OF ARMS

(While a 'Coat of Arms' has no legal status in America, all American Robertsons of Scotch ancestry have a sentimental right to display the arms.)

Arms: Gules (red), three wolves' heads, erased argent (silver), armed and langued azure; lying on a compartment under the arms a wild man chained, ppr (proper, i. e. natural).

Crest: A dexter arm and hand erect, holding a regal crown, all ppr.

Motto: "Virtus Gloria Merces."

"The original of this Coat of Arms was adopted by Duncan De Atholia. For his services to King Robert Bruce, and because he had ridded the Athol highlands of wolves he received from Robert Bruce large grants of lands and an augmentation of his armorial bearings. Hence the three wolves' heads on the escutcheon."

"In 1451 Robert de Atholia, 'with great courage and intrepidity, apprehended the murderers of James I.' For this deed and for other services to the crown, he received grants of lands, and a charter under the great seal confirming all his lands into the 'free Barony of Strowan.' Also his armorial bearings were augmented as follows:

Crest and motto, as above.

The savage in chains, in place of the compartment, under the escutcheon representing the captive murderer of James I."

See "General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales," by Sir Bernard Burke (London: Harrison, 1878).

"The Clan has two patterns of tartan, one the dress tartan, and one the hunting tartan, both being very attractive."

"The badge of the Clan is the Bracken or fern, in Gaelic "Raineach," whence Rannoch, part of the Robertson country."

See 'Scottish Clans & their Tartans' (Ill'd in colors) No. 83. (New York: Scribners). Badges of the clan: Gaelic: Dluth Fhraoch, fine leaved heath; Raineach, fern.

JEFFREY ROBERTSON (1736-1827) AND DAUGHTER RHODA (GANNAWAY)

(From "ROBERTSON FAMILY RECORDS" by J. Montgomery Seaver—American Historical-Genealogical Society, 1415 Montgomery Avenue, Philadelphia, Pa., Pages 63-66)

202 JEFFREY ROBERTSON Born 1736; d 1827, Buckingham Co., Va., m. Miss Norval (Norvelle) This line is believed to be related with the preceding. (i. e. Rev. Moses Robertson, 'late of the Parish of St. Michael, Northumberland Co. Va. deceased; administration 15 Apr. 1752' See Va. Hist. Mag. Col. Xi. p 78. 'Virginia Gleanings in England')

"George Norvell lived on the north side of the James river about 12 miles from Richmond, had a daughter, Sarah, who married Jeffrey Robertson (born 1737 died 1827). George was a descendant of Capt. Hugh Norvell, 'one of the trustees of City of Williamsburg in 1699.' —Kath. K. Adams.—38 Va Hist Magazine (1930) p 84.

(1) Norval (Norvelle): Baptist minister in Ga. in 1819; Veteran of Revolutionary War. His parents and grand parents are mentioned in his diary; had many desc. in Mississippi.

(2) Rhoda: 1760; 1852; m. Sept. 22, 1779, Gregory Gannaway (1753-1805; in Revolution).

(A) Robertson: July 7, 1780

(B) Jeffrey: Oct. 31, 1781

(C) Polly: Aug. 12, 1784

(D) Sally: Mar. 10, 1786; m. William Gannaway; d. Aug. 12, 1881; lived over 40 yrs. in Pleasant Grove, Des Moines Co., Iowa. Mr. Gannaway was her cousin. He was a Capt. in War of 1812.

- i. Finetta, b. Aug. 21, 1805
- ii. Jeffrey, b. Apr. 17, 1807
- iii. Sally, b. Feb. 21, 1809
- iv. Robertson S., b. Oct. 23, 1810
- v. William W., b. Sept. 17, 1812
- vi. John, b. July 7, 1814
- vii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 1, 1816

—See GANNAWAY GENEALOGY herein.

(E) Catherine: May 15, 1788

(F) John: Nov. 15, 1789, Buck Co., Va.; near Mattoon, Ill., Feb. 27, 1875; m. Elizabeth Williams.

- (a) Rhoda: m. (1) Mr. Webb; m. (2) Jesse Fuller. Ch.; Catherine, Jane, Randall (1 Blue Mound, Kans.), John.
- (b) Polly Ann: m. Samuel Fuller, issue.
- (c) William: Feb. 10, 1814; Apr. 30, 1830; issue
- (d) Elizabeth: Feb. 14, 1820; Apr. 21, 1913; m. Robertson Gannaway
- (e) Sarah: Mar. 20, 1819; Oct. 8, 1854; buried in Long Creek Cemetery, near Mattoon, Ill.; m. Dec. 18, 1838, Christopher Beeks Adams (b. May 12, 1811, Xenia, O.; d. Feb. 13, 1880).

1. William Henry Harrison: Effingham Co., Ill., Mar. 30, 1840; Hot Springs, Ark., Mar. 12, 1890; buried in Bloomington, Ill.; Major in Co. A, 111th Ill., Civil War; grad. Northwestern Univ. and Garrett Bib. Inst.; M. E. minister; Pres. Ill. Wesleyan Univ.; m. Sarah B. Campbell (Sept. 7, 1837; Jan. 14, 1866), Aug. 30, 1861; m (2) Hannah Westfall Concklin (b. Plymouth, O., Oct. 26, 1842; 1 Rogers Park, Ill.)

A. Mary Adaline: June 29, —; July 8, 1864.

B. Sarah: Jan. 5, 1866; Jan. 19, 1866.

C. Lulu May: B. S. Ill. Woman's Coll., Jacksonville, Ill.

D. Grace Greenwood: B. S. Ill. Wes. Univ., Bloomington.

E. Charles Christopher: B. S. and Hon. Sc. D., Ill. Wes. Unive.; M. S. Harvard; Ph. D. Univ. of Chicago; Director of State Museum of N. Y., Albany; author of various scientific and educational articles; mem. AAAS, Sigma Xi, Explorers' Club, etc.; m. Oct. 3, 1908, Alice Luthera Norton; ch.: Harriet Dyer (b. Champaign, Ill.)

- F. Catherine Kellogg: b. Clinton, Ill.; B. S., Univ. of Chicago; mem. D.A.R. and Clan Robertson; (BB); r. 1837 Greenleaf Ave., Rogers Park, Chicago, Ill.
2. Elizabeth Emmarine: Mar. 24, 1843; m. James A. Wilson; issue.
 3. Eliza Ann: Nov. 24, 1846; m. Thomas J. Kizer; issue.
 4. Eli Parker: July 28, 1851; d. Little Falls, Minn.; issue.
 5. John James: Sept. 6, 1853.
- (f) Nancy Davis, m. Adam W. Hart. Children: 1. Amanda Ellen, m. Patrick C. Saunders; 2. Elizabeth, m. John R. Love; 3. Hannah Margaret, b. Mch 23, 1849; d. May 25, -895, m. May 12, 1868, Jacob H. Deckard who lives in Etna, Ill. He has supplied much of the information on the Coles Co. Ill. line. Children: Luella, m. Thomas Ferguson; Mary Elizabeth, m. John W. Snapp; John Miles, f. Blanche Tustin; Evelyn, m. James Edwards; Nannie Davis, m. Fanrose Carlyle; Edna, m. Charles L. Campbell. 4. Polly Ann, m. George Crane Morrison; 5. Mercena, m. C. C. Wheat.
- (g) Hester: m. Miles Hart; issue.
- (h) John James: m. Sarah Williams; issue.
- (i) Martha: m. William Champion; desc.
- (G) Judith: Sept. 16, 1791.
- (H) Norville (Norval): May 5, 1793; went to Tenn. and Ala.
- (I) Edmund: June 9, 1795; m. Frances McDearmon; m (1) Celia Rowland; had numerous descendants.
- (J) William: Oct. 31, 1796; m. Martha Ayres; had numerous descendants.
- (K) Parmelia: Aug. 3, 1798; Feb., 1893; m. John Rader; had many descendants.
- (L) Thomas: June 18, 1800; m. (1) Mary Brown; m. (2) Rebecca Johnston; desc.
- (M) Martha: Mar. 30, 1802; m. James R. McDearmon; had many descendants.

"Autobiography of Rev. Robertson Gannaway."—(K. K. Adams, ed.)—37 Va. Hist. Mag. 316; Vol. 38, p. 137.

(F)

CAPT. HUGH NORVELL

"Holdcroft P. O., Charles City County, Virginia, Jan. 5, 1930.

Dear Miss Adams As for Norvell, your George Norvell was a descendant of Capt. Hugh Norvell who was one of the trustees of the city of Williamsburg in 1699. If you care for me to make a statement of what the record shows, I will do it for \$20.

Sincerely yours, Lyon G. Tyler"

NORVELL. "Of course the establishment of the college at Middle Plantation, 'Old Fields, in 1693, and the removal thither of the Capital in 1699, had great effect upon the church. . . .

"In 1710, the vestry, consisting of . . . (list including) Hugh Norvell . . . complained in a petition to the burgesses that the present church had grown 'ruinous' and asked pecuniary aid to build a new church," etc. Page 98, "Williamsburg, the Old Colonial Capital," by Lyon Gardiner Tyler (Richmond: Whittet & Shepperson: 1907).

"Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia," Vol. I, p. 178: George Norvell, Hugh Norvell, William Robertson were vestrymen Williamsburg (Episcopal) Church, 1674-1769. Wm. Norvell, p. 153 Ibid. in List Members of Convention of Va., which began sessions in Williamsburg May 6, 1776: ". . . James City . . . Wm. Norvell, Esq." p. 429 List of Old & Leading families of Va. in Colonial & Revolutionary times . . . Norvell . . .

Hugh Norvell, was a claimant to the Virginia House of Burgesses Dec. 7, 1710. See Journal, 1702-3, 1735, at page 295.

William Norvell was a petitioner Dec. 1, 1738 for allowance for slave who died in Gaol and was awarded 20f on Dec. 8, 1738. pp 359, 369.

(G)

WILLIAM GANNAWAY BROWNLOW, GOVERNOR OF TENNESSEE

"Sketches of the Rise, Progress and Decline of Secession; with a narrative of personal adventures among the Rebels," by William Gannaway Brownlow (1805-1877); 458 pp. (Phila: G. W. Childs: 1862). "Known as Parson Brownlow's Book." See 'Men of Our Day,' by L. P. Brockett, re W. G. Brownlow at p. 351. "Notable Southern Families" (Zella Armstrong), Chattanooga, 1918: V. I, pp. 39-45.

Hist. of U. S. Since the Civil War—Oberholtzer, Vol. I, p. 131-2. "The new free state government of Tennessee had been put upon its feet in February, 1865, by the election to the governorship of "Parson" Brownlow, a Methodist circuit preacher and journalist, who, early in the war had been arrested and finally expelled from Knoxville by the Confederates. He was a voluble and obstreperous man who was totally unfitted to have a part in any work of pacification. He had been in favor of slavery before the war. Like most of the East Tennessee unionists, he was without any very friendly regard for the freedman. He had declared in his annual message in October, 1865, that whites and blacks could not live together politically or socially as equals. He opposed the enfranchisement of the negroes and gladly would have seen them all banished to Liberia."

Brownlow told his legislature in Tennessee that he thought it would be "bad policy as well as wrong in principle, to open the ballot box to the uninformed and exceedingly stupid slaves of the Southern cotton, rice and sugar fields." (p. 147.)

"Under Brownlow's scourge of scorpions the legislature of that state had promptly ratified the new 14th Amendment amid some of the most violent and irregular scenes in the history of parliamentary government in America." (p. 187). V. pp. 392, 413-4.

(H)

THE 30TH IOWA REGIMENT

The 30th Iowa Volunteer Infantry was recruited in what was then the First Congressional District. Company C from Des Moines County. The command was rendezvoused at Keokuk by September 2, 1862, was mustered into United States service September 23d, and left by steamboat for St. Louis, October 25th, where it was almost immediately armed and equipped and took a transport direct for Helena, Arkansas.

On December 21st the regiment embarked on that never-to-be-forgotten steamboat, the Stephen Decatur, and joined the fleet which moved under Sherman against Vicksburg. Disembarking December 25th, ten or twelve miles up Yazoo river, the holiday week was spent in the Chickasaw Bayou campaign, where the regiment was, on December 29th, first under fire, and where it met its first casualties in battle.

The following is a summary of the engagements in which the regiment took part: Chickasaw Bayou, Arkansas Post, Vicksburg, Jackson, Cherokee Station, Lookout Mountain, Missionary Ridge, Ringgold, Reseca, Dallas, Big Shanty, Kenesaw Mountain, Nickajack, Atlanta, Left of Atlanta, Lovejoy Station, Savannah, Columbia, Bentonville, Raleigh. (p. 542.)

In the first and third of these engagements, Col. Chas. H. Abbott was in command; the 2nd, 4th, 5th and 6th, Col. Wm. M. G. Torrance, and in the remainder, Lt. Col. Aurelius Roberts.

The 30th had more field officers killed in battle than any other Iowa regiment. The 30th took 973 men into service and received afterward 57 recruits.

The regiment participated in 21 battles, had 73 men killed and died of wounds, 235 died of disease, 222 wounded and 19 captured.—Extract from "Iowa in War Times," by S. H. M. Byers (Published 1868: W. D. Condit & Co., Des Moines), page 540.

RECORD as given in "Roster of Iowa Soldiers: War of the Rebellion, Vol. III, page 1518 (Published by State of Iowa: 1910):

"Gannaway Robertson, age 22. Enlisted Aug. 7, 1862. Mustered Aug. 25, 1862. Promoted Sixth Corporal, July 2, 1863; Fourth Corporal, Dec. 16, 1863. Mustered out June 5, 1865, Washington, D. C."

BATTLES OF THE 30TH IOWA IN THE CIVIL WAR

1862

Helena, Arkansas, Nov. and Dec.
Chickasaw Bayou, Dec. 28 and 29.

1863

Arkansas Post, Jan. 11. (5 killed, 40 wounded.)
Jackson, Miss., May 14.
Walnut Hills, May 22. (Bayou charge; 64 killed and wounded in 15 minutes, including Col. Abbott.)
Siege of Vicksburg, May 18 to July 4.
Clinton, Miss., July 11
Jackson, Miss., July 12-15.
Brandon, Miss., July 18.
Cherokee Station, Ala., Oct. 21 (27 killed and wounded. Col. Torrance killed).
Chickasaw, Ala.
Lookout Mountain, Nov. 24 (Gen. Hooker's command; Gen. Osterhaus' Division).
Missionary Ridge, Nov. 25.
Ringgold, Nov. 26.

1864

Reseca, Ga. May 13-15.
Dallas, Ga. May 25-28.
Kenesaw Mountain, June 10-July 3.
Marietta.
Rosewell Gap.
Decatur
Atlanta, July 22 and 28.
Pursuit of Gen. Hood, October.
March to the Sea, Nov. 15 to Dec. 21, with Sherman.

1865

Campaign through Carolinas, Winter and spring.
Bentonville, N. C., Mar. 20-21. Last engagement.
Continued north through Virginia to Washington.
Participated in Grand Review of Sherman's Army, May 24, 1865.

(1)

ROBERTSON GANNAWAY

Born Sept. 11, 1839, at Pleasant Grove, Des Moines county, Iowa. Died at Grinnell, Iowa, December 17, 1928.

Son of John Gannaway and Nancy Zion Gannaway, who came to Iowa from Kentucky. He was the eldest of four children.

His school training was that provided by a typical pioneer school. He loved to read. During the later years of his life, up until the last illness began, he spent almost all of his time in reading.

As a young man he learned the carpenter trade and spent most of the working years of his life as a carpenter and building contractor. Many buildings in Des Moines county still stand as a memorial to his skill and to the quality of his work.

He was a veteran of the Civil War. He enlisted on August 7, 1862, and was mustered out on June 5, 1865. He was a member of Company C, Thirtieth Iowa Infantry. He was at the siege of Vicksburg and with Sherman on the March to the Sea.

On January 1, 1868, he was married to Rosa Minard, who died at Grinnell, January 24, 1902, and is buried in Hazelwood. To them were born four children, all of whom are living:

William C., of Medford, Oregon;
Dr. Charles R., of King Park, Long Island;
Mrs. Hamilton Higday, of Seattle, Washington;
John W., of Grinnell, Iowa.

In 1890, the family moved from Pleasant Grove to Panora, Iowa, in order that the children might have better school opportunities. In 1901, Mr. Gannaway, with his wife and two youngest children, moved to Grinnell, where the home remained until its break-up following Mrs. Gannaway's death in 1903. The later years of his life Mr. Gannaway spent with his children.

Early in life he united with the Cumberland Presbyterian church at Pleasant Grove. Upon moving to Panora, he transferred his membership to the Presbyterian church of that place. He was an upright, faithful Christian man, who, in a modest, unassuming manner lived the principles he professed. He was a conscientious workman and citizen. His influence was always wholesome.

Funeral services Wednesday afternoon, at two-thirty, at the home of J. W. Gannaway, 1316 Park Street. Burial in Hazelwood.

—Obituary Statement.

DR. CHAS. R. GANAWAY IN NEAR EAST RELIEF

"STORY OF NEAR EAST RELIEF (1915-1930)" By James L. Barton (N. Y.: Macmillan Co.: 1930), Opp. p. 363—half tone.

(Left) "President Coolidge presented with an orphan-made rug."

(Right) "Mrs. Gannaway, wife of the former director of the medical station, Marash, Turkey, with her adopted child, Zadi, who toured the United States during an intensive campaign."

At p. 447 "Overseas Personnel—Gannaway: Dr. Charles, Mrs. Charles R., William Theodore."

GANAWAY, ZADI. Adopted by Dr. Charles Robertson and wife (Ruby Pearl—nee Davis). July 30, 1924. King County, Wash., Probate Court, No. 35491. Order of adoption recites "full and legal heir." Name was Azadoohi Bachalian, changed to Zadi Gannaway, 5 years of age Nov. 25, 1924. Mother died prior to April 9, 1923. Child left at Orphanage of Marash, Turkey. Resident of Zeitoun, Turkey. In files: Written consent to adoption by father in Turkish script: Haig Bachalian, Alexanderetta (Syria), April 9, 1923 (Unable to write—mark with finger). Affidavit: Consent Charles R. Gannaway, 27 Mar., 1926; executed Westchester, N. Y.

DR. GANNAWAY: "Near East Relief: Report to Congress for 1923 (N. Y., 1924)." P. 58—

"The service of men like Dr. Post, Dr. Marden, Dr. Gannaway and Dr. Uhls have made a lasting impression for American philanthropy upon the Near East."



L' ENVOI

There is a curious lure in the chase of genealogical facts. A thought of permanence and vicarious service inheres in the game, not found in such hobbies as curio or stamp collecting or in recreational challenges like solitaire or contract bridge, crossword or jigsaw puzzles. The emotional thrill in treeing an elusive human unit is akin to that experienced by naturalist and hunter in cornering their quarries. The "field work" includes, of course, inspection of private, church and public records covering marriage, birth, baptism or death; probate records and wills; roster of military companies, etc.; histories of counties, towns and families; land grants, deeds and mortgages; tax-rolls and the like.

Time and funds, however, are generally limited to the compiler of the Family History for Ready Reference. Later investigators will find many problems to try their patience and powers of research, in the preceding pages. To such is committed the following among other unsolved problems:

1. What were the *facts* about "Lord Mulford?"
2. Who were the parents, brothers, sisters and forebears of George Higday, of Revolutionary record, and of his wife Elizabeth?
3. Who were the antecedents of Higsbees settled in the West Indies?
4. Was Peter J. Van Slyck, of Kinderhook, the Peter Van Slyck, of the Albany County Militia?
5. Who were the ancestors of Elizabeth Dunham, and of Abi Rider, of Tolland, Connecticut?
6. Was Simon Summers, father of Rebecca Benefield, the Revolutionary patriot of Virginia?
7. Were the Laws and Stuarts who married Benefields cousins of George Washington's relatives?
8. Who were in "the line of Richards," ancestors of the Quaker-Soldier, Timothy Ridgeway, between 1718 and 1794?
9. George Norvell was a descendant of Capt. Hugh Norvell, of Williamsburg, Virginia. Supply the connecting links and dates.
10. Was Richard Warren, Mayflower passenger, 1620, an ancestor of Minerva Higday Warren's descendants?

Receipt of information relating to matters contained in this book, such as location of persons, wills, deeds, tombstones; or errors and omissions of dates regarding marriage, births or deaths will be much appreciated.

"Cedarona"
(Franklin Landing)

HAMILTON HIGDAY,
Mercer Island,
King County, Washington

